

# ONE NIGHT STAND, MY CONFUSION

Narrated through the eyes of

**BONTLE BLESSING NGCOBO**

## INTRODUCTION

Its Saturday morning and yet again i got nothing to do,no friends nothing agg,i should find my self a piece job to keep me busy. Im always studying no fun,is actually my last year in medicine, hope will make a friend on my practicals cause damn im an introvert.. I decided later tonight might hit Gandi Square Club in town just to let loose.Hope i enjoy too.

I went to the mall to get something appropriate for the night,something nice and yet not revelling, i dont want to attract unnecessary attention towards me.

I got to J ohannesburg mall and bought my self a black nice hugging dress with sky blue block heals, then went and bought a nice small affordable bag for the night with a matching sky blue watch.

i have a natural afro, i am Pearl Thusi body shaped, i am coffee color and wear glasses your typer nerd glasses but i am beautiful inside and out.

after my shopping went to KFC and bought something affordable as that i had already spend unnecessary on my allowance. I got my order and headed home and ate and slept a little will wake up in the evening maybe around 18H00 to get ready for my first night out.

My name is Bontle Blessing Ngcobo, i am the only child at home, My father passed away when i was 9 years old, I am 23 years old i am only left with my mother "Mmabontle Matlhogonolo Ngcobo, my father was zulu hence the surname Ngcobo.. My mom is a nurse at a local clinic hence my interest in medicine.

LATER THAT EVENING

"agg maan Zweli man what the hell is wrong with you"

Zweli: My apologies your highness but time is not on our side dude, wake up we hitting Gandi Square Club tonight. This is your last year at the university man,lets have fun a little my Prince.

'Thabo was laughing at how Zweli was annoying Luthando'

Lunthando: What are you laughing at Thabo this mother fucker disturbed my good shot at giving my father a junior me

Thabo: Man i can't believe you having wet dreams so early, where is that slay queen of yours again?

Luthando: Fuck T-man dont tell me about that gold digging hoe,as soon as she knew i was a Prince she was already seeing Paris with me man...

"Thabo and Zweli laughed really hard at Luthando, while they were getting ready for their night. They

planned on wearing all black with sneakers...

My name is Luthando Junior Nkosi, i am a Prince in my village, i have a little sister Thando Princess Nkosi she is 19 years and studying Bcom in accounting, and there is me, 25 years studying Law and this is actually my last year. My Fathers name is Luzuko Nkosi and my mother's name is Thandiwe Nkosi.

INSERT ONE

IN BONTLE'S ROOM LATER THAT EVENING

"Gosh Bontle, what are you doing?, this is so not you. You can't even put on a simple make up, are you that desperate though to be seen? agg this is more difficult than i ever thought it would be, is days like this i wish i had a friend. I realise now why one has to have one or two friends in their life. Gosh my life is boring, i am boring why is it so hard to make

friends,I'm i that too nerdy to be approached.. (that's Bontle thinking out loud)."

Bontle started undressing and wearing back her pyjamas,she decided not to embarrass herself,she thought to herself that she can't do this. all her life Bontle's life revolved around books,all she ever did was school,go back home and later go to mummies clinic to observe her doing her rounds,that how her passion to be one day called Doctor Ngoco started,she loved and respected her mothers work that's how she wanted to be more than just a nurse but a doctor.

FLASH BACK

Mmabontle: Bontle ngwanake ha wa tshwanele gore o fa my baby. a ke ka gore wa nkgopola go le kalo ngwanake (Bontle my daughter, you not supposed to be here my baby or is it that you miss me that much my child?)

Bontle: Nnyaa mama ke bona faa e le mo ke tshwanets e go bateng, gape ke rata go bona go thusiwa bakudi ke batla lenna go ka thusa motlhang ke godileng. (No mom,i feel like this is where i am supposed to be,again i love seeing sick people been attended too,one day when I'm older i also want too help.)

"Mmabontle could not help but smile,i am so proud of you my daughter, Bontle told her mom she would never stop making her proud. "

END OF FLASHBACK

"Bontle was now in the kitchen having something small for the night, just a sandwich and her piece of KFC that she had left earlier that evening. While eating she thought to herself that there's more to life than to always fear for the unknown. She realised she needed to explore,experience and enjoy life a little, she then decided to woman up and put on a brave face, told herself that she can do this.After she was done eating she washed up the dishes she used and went back to her room to get ready again. She put on back her bra and dress

after taking off her pyjamas, she wore her sky blue block heels, she then let loose of her curly afro, leaving makeup out as that she did not know how to put it on. she just took her eye glasses and she was ready to go, put on her wrist watch and took her bag, card, phone and requested an uber.

It was around 21H00 when she requested an uber to where she was heading, after 10 minutes of waiting the uber arrived.

Bontle: Hi, Please take me to Gandhi Square Club

Driver: No problem

While on the way it was then she started to panic again, asking herself a lot of questions if that she would fit in, won't she get bored, the list was just endless, to her this was all new and scary at the same time to her. In 15 minutes she had reached her destination.

Driver: Sorry Lady we here "that took Bontle away from the thinking she had in mind and payed the driver"



Bontle:Thank you"she opened the door and went out the uber"

she stood in front of the door debating with herself if she should turn back or get in.she started thinking to call the uber back again, but her thoughts was disturbed by two guys nagging one of their friend to come have fun and let loose.

"Oh come on man you will have fun,stop being uptight and let loose for once, The other guy also spoke" Yeah man come stop being a party popper lets go".

While Bontle was listening to them she also thought to herself she must let loose.

Bontle went and sat at the bar as that she had no one to sit around with,she never drunk before so she asked the bar tender to give her something nice for the new beginners like her,as she didn't know what to order herself. The bar tender made her a cocktail drink and atleast she was happy with the bar tenders choice, she kept asking for refill after

refill,started enjoying the music playing in the background she really enjoyed the place even though she was just sitting and drinking. Later she needed the bathroom but she was a bit tipsy and could not walk and that caught Luthando eyes, just not only his eyes though but the other guys eyes in the Club too. Bontle is then she realised she had too much to drink.

Luthando:Guys did you see how that nerdy is too drunk,i can't help but worry that something might happen to her,it looks like she had too much to drink.

Zweli: Come on Luthando man,we did not come here to babysit anyone but we came here to have fun and some free pussies if possible.

Thabo:No man Luthando we here to get drunk we aint here to be body gaurds to anyone not to you even The Prince of Ndlovu Kingdom.

"Luthando got irritated and ignored their remarks while the guys continued drinking whereas he was

worried about the stranger he just meet in the club. His her told him to follow the girl to the bathroom and he could not ignore feeling that worried about her cause he saw she had to much to drink she couldn't even barely walk. While following behind Bontle,there was a guy already targetting Bontle,instead of leaving Luthando decided to also wait and see what will happen to Bontle. Soon as the guy followed after Bontle in the bathroom,Luthando followed behind. The guy pretended to be drunk and asked Luthando if he was also that drunk to be lost in the ladies toilet.

Luthando: Funny you can see that I'm lost when you drunk yourself like you say you are" The guy looked at Luthando with no response at all. While talking Bontle came out of the bathroom lossing balance a little and fixing her dress and glasses,when she looked in the mirror she came face to face with two unknown man,soon Luthando saw fear in her eyes he then pretended to be Bontle's boyfriend "

Luthando: Babe there you are been looking all over for you,you sure took your time in there. Are you

okay babe? "While Luthando was focused on Bontle the other guy left the bathroom ".

Bontle(Trembling):wh.... wh... who are you?

Luthando: I'm Luthando come let me take you home.

"As a first time drinker Bontle realised she had to much to drink and that in her state there is no way he can fight Luthando,she decided to put on a brave face and follow Luthando the stranger she just meet meet. Luthando went to his friends table and told them what had just transpired,but he promised to be back after dropping off Bontle at her place"

While on the road with Bontle, Luthando saw that at her state she wont be able to direct him so instead of taking her to her place she took her to his place.

Bontle: God is it just me who only sees that you handsome,how did you want to safe a nerdy person on like me when you are this hot"Bontle started touching Luthando on his face all over his body.

when he least expected it Bontle Kissed Luthando.

Luthando(Chuckled): damn girl you definitely know how to change a guys mind,just so long ago i only wanted to protect you now this.

Bontle:Shut up and teach me how to kiss, cause this is actually my first kissing a man.

"Luthando couldn't hold it in anymore he started taking the lead kissing and undressing one another.Two strangers are about to be one in sex and none of them know anything about one another.. Luthando after hearing he was the first to kiss Bontle he did not think of a condom anymore... Bontle was in cloud nine as all this was new to her... that is how she lost her virginity to Luthando after begging him not to stop what he was doing after asking him to continue making her to feel that good.

EARLY IN THE MORNING

"To be continued"

INSERT TWO

"Bontle passed out just after the good time she had with Luthando,she couldn't remember ever feeling like that with her body,she herself did not know why her body was reacting that way but it definitely felt good,too good if you asked her. Luthando saw little blood on the bedding just after the perfect moment she had with the lady next to her,it was then he came back to his senses. He realised he took advantage of Bontle,he started pacing up and down in his room not knowing what to do."

Luthando: Fuck...Fuck...Fuck what have i done (He asked himself)"he looked to his side and saw just how beautiful Bontle was,he then realised he did not even know her name,he debated to himself to go through Bontle's stuff to get to know her name or just wait till in the morning for Bontle to wake up and tell him her name. He couldn't wait for morning because he knew how Bontle will react after realizing just what happened between the two of them last night and Luthando was not yet ready to face that man to man."

Luthando:Beautiful Lady look what you made do...

"He looked once more at Bontle's side then decided to check her bag to see if he cant find her ID or something to get her name,but he only got a lip balm,card and phone,he asked himself who goes around without an ID this days. He had no choice but to go through Bontle's phone which had no pattern no pin, that got Luthando chuckling,to his suprise he only got one contact number named Mmabontle,no Facebook, no whatsapp no any social media."

Luthando: God woman,what are you? a ghost maybe,are you even real??He went and touched Bontle's face and she was really there"damn i can't believe this is happening to me right now. He took Mmabontle's numbers and saved them,dialled his numbers with Bontle's phone to get her numbers after that he deleted Bontle's call log. He saved Bontle's number as Pearl on his phone."

It was in the Meddle of November summer time,It

looked like it was 07H00am whereas it was actually 05H00am in the morning. Luthando decided to bath and leave Bontle alone in his room,he could not bare to look at her anymore and the thought of her freaking out in front of him when she wakes up and realise what transpired last night between her and Luthando freaked Luthando out too, so he took of to his friends place but not before leaving Bontle a note.

Hi Pearl

I decided to name you Pearl cause i did not get your name last night my beautiful precious Pearl. Strangely enough i fear facing today to can even ask you your name not after what i did. I know i took advantage of you last night but forgive me my beautiful precious Pearl,maybe our paths will meet again and you will forgive me.

Yours Luthando



After leaving the note Luthando went to the kitchen and made Bontle her breakfast and a drink that will help with the hangover,he only after then left to his friends place. Soon after Luthando left Bontle woke up,she felt terrible like she had been hit by a big truck,she looked around but did not recognize the place it was the she realised she was not in her room but strangers place,she tried standing up but the pain down there could not allow her. She took of the covers and saw that she was naked, reality kicked in she was raped,someone took advantage of her drunken state last night. Recalling back to what happened last night Bontle was confused how....She doesn't even know the guy she slept with,she did not waste time but stood up to wear her clothes so to leave this place. When headed for her bag she saw a note and breakfast,she read the note and left,she did not even eat the breakfast that was made for her nor took a shower rather just like that she left.She kept asking her self who is Luthando and how it was easy for her to sleep with

a stranger without a fight. She thought of the name Luthando gave her and smiled, but then again regretted what happened between them, she was confused how she got to his place in the first place, confused how she allowed a guy to take advantage of her but more so she knew she was also to blame as that she too was reckless to drink like that on her first night out, so she decided to suck it up and get herself a morning after pill as soon as possible, she is soon to be Doctor Ngcobo so she knows about prevention and sex after all. Not only was she worried about the pregnancy but STI's also but she decided she will get tested when she is back at home.

Bontle got to her place and took a well deserved bath, she then after went and made herself something simple to eat for breakfast as she was hungry and needed to take the pills for the headache she had. She then after cleaning her kitchen headed to the pharmacy for the morning after pills. She got them, drank them and headed

back to her place. Today was actually her last lectures for the year as it's mid November and most universities are closing. Next year she will be doing her practicals at Netcare Health Clinic. After her last class she took off to her place to pack and get for the road. she was ashamed of herself after what happened, she did not know how to tell her mother she was no longer a virgin and that she doesn't know the guy except for his name Luthando. Bontle had no friends that making her mother Mmabontle her only friend so she knew eventually she will have to share this with her mom. She finished packing and went to the taxi rank to get a taxi home to klerksdoorp, that was like two hours drive for her on the road and with how she was feeling that was too much for her she just couldn't wait to get home.

## AT LUTHANDO'S FRIENDS PLACE

Luthando didn't knock, he just badged in the house and got himself comfortable on the couches, the

güys seemed like they were still sleeping that gave more time to think. He knew in his kingdom you pay for a girls pride or better yet you marry the girl, what he feared more was that Bontle is not of royalty so he can't marry her but to only pay for her pride, He knew that this will make King Lużuko Nkosi angry so he concluded this will be his secret alone as he might not see his precious beautiful Pearl again. While sitting and in his thoughts he received a call from Princess Thando.

Luthando: Morning Princess, how are you???

Thando: Morning Bhuti I'm good. Look i was thinking that you come fetch me at my place so we can go home together can't use public transport you know how is busy this time of the year when most people are going home to as well to visit their families.

Luthando: Kodwa Thando why dont you call your guards to come take you home.

Thando: Bhuti i also want to be treated like any other people around here, i dont want anyone

knowing i am a princess like you dont want them know you are a Prince.

Luthando: Okay...okay i hear you Thando will come pick you up.

Thando: Thank you Love you bye"she dropped the call"

After the call Luthando had with his sister he went to the kitchen to make himself something to eat,just then Thabo and Zweli came down the stairs to the kitchen too,they saw Luthando busy making food but they decided not to ask what he was doing there early in the morning for that matter cause they both had a terrible hangover. It was not the first time Luthando had a one night stand but it was his first time to care so much.He could not get over how innocent Bontle was,how she kept saying dont stop,how she couldn't stop touching him in the right places,he knew Bontle was out of it but he loved each and every moment of it with his Precious Beautiful Pearl. His mystery girl

to be continued....

..like,comment and share

[03/19, 10:12] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THREE

BONTLE

"It was around 15H00pm when Bontle got home,her mother was still at work but Bontle knew where her mother puts the spare key in case of emergencies. When she got to her room she slept,that making her to sleep the whole day,that how tired she was, It is now 19H00 pm when she checked the time on her phone,she just woke up only cause of the sound she heard in the kitchen of her mother humming to her favourite Gospel song "Kulungile"she got up from her bed to the bathroom to refresh,it didn't take her long to finish cause she took a shower .While in the shower she smelled that best smell of her mothers cooking that she missed

so much while at university that was enough to drive Bontle crazy in a period of seconds (she could not wait to finish). Mmabontle's house was not big nor small, it consist of three-bedrooms, two-bathrooms with shower, cinema room, study room, dinning room and kitchen with two open garage outside. The two stayed in town at klerks dorp, this can be one of the reasons why Bontle never had friends, the town is very quiet and most people staying there are whites and that making few black people making everyone mind their own bussiness. After a quick shower Bontle had she followed the aroma that was coming from the kitchen she couldn't take no more, she got her mother still preparing chakalaka Bontle's favorite, so she knew that today her mother was going all out for her one and only daughter. "

Bontle: Dumela Mama (Greetings Ma)

Mmabontle: Dumela ngwanake, iyoh waitsi ke itumetse yang go go bona ngwanake. Kana ntlo ee e tona thata fela ke lemonosi (Greetings my child, do

you know how excited i am to see you my chid,even this house becomes so big with me alone here.)

Bontle(Laughing): kana mama ka go itsi ka go fetelets a dilo,o siame mare mama(I know you mom with exaggerating things,are you good though mom.)

Mmabontle: Ke siame ngwanake,a ko felelets e go dira chakalaka ee ketele ke tlhapa lenna pele ga dijo ts a bosigo(I'm good my child,please continue with makimaking that chakalaka for us,so that i can also bath too before supper.)

Bontle: Gos iame ma ts amaya o ye go tlhapa ke tla sala ke felelets a (is okay ma you can go bath will finish were you left of.)

"Bontle got busy with what her mother asked her to do,while busy with her task at hand her mind went back to the night she went out,everything before what happened to her seemed good to her that night, the music was nice,she was enjoying the cocktails just everything that night was nice. She is



now asking herself if Luthando was not there to take her home to his place who could have taken advantage of her. What her mind was telling her is that Luthando had actually saved her. While she was still on the trip heading home to her mother, she's been telling herself in her mind that there is no such a rapist like Luthando, a rapist that would take you to his place knowing you will have his address "Shit Bontle you didn't even take his address you just up and left just like that, how much more foolish can you be Bontle Blessing Ngcobo???(she thought to herself) she thought again which rapist would write you a letter and give you a beautiful name too, a rapist that would make you breakfast and give out his name too. All of this left Bontle even more interested in the type of person Luthando is and what might have caused him to give in her temptations because she thought she was unattractive and that would never make a man even look her way, her entire life there was no one that has ever shown interest in her or even knowing her period. She then knew that there was more to Luthando than him just being her one night

stand,she wished to see Luthando again but how. This seemed to be more difficult for Bontle she started to think about a man which she never did before,it was very much confusing her peace of mind as she kept over thinking about the night she and Luthando had over and over again."

## LUTHANDO

"Luthando left Thabo and Zweli's place without telling them what happened last night,he got to his place hoping that Bontle has left already. he went straight to his room and to his disappointment Bontle was really gone without even eating her breakfast that he made for her,this broke his little heart because the other part of it was hoping Bontle was still there. He was now regretting running away in the morning cause he now knows him and his precious beautiful Pearl they had alot to talk about the night they shared together,he now had lots of thoughts of how Bontle thinks of him as a

person,that she must also be thinking that Luthando took advantage of her and also wondering if she would one day wanna meet him too. Funny Luthando knew exactly how Bontle looks like whereas Bontle can't make up a face to the handsome man named Luthando whom she saw once that night. Luthando had contact to call whereas Bontle had nothing not even the address,even if you where to ask about the name of Luthando's area Bontle wouldn't tell you that,she took an available taxi to town and left never cared to ask about the area she was."

"This broke Luthando's heart so much,he was longing for Bontle's touch for his comfort,her hands were some sort of safe heaven for him,he felt more at home with Bontle than he ever was with any other girl,It's funny how he broke Bontle's heart but still needed her so to tell him that everything will be okay.He took his phone and was undecided if he should call or not cause he did not know what to say to Bontle he thought of pretending to be a

Lawyer but then again remembered that he did not know Bontle's real name.

Luthando: Kodwa my dark chocolate, ungiyenzani (what are you doing to me though my dark chocolate).

As that Luthando saw his idea of calling as a Lawyer wont work he decided to let it go, he started to pack his clothes, but not before fixing the bed that Bontle left just like that unmade. He saw the little drop of blood that made him runaway the first time again, he sat down and cried, he cried because he was of royalty and knew he could not lie about that to Bontle and string her along, knowing that there is a Princess already chosen for him to marry, he cried so much that he had a headache and he knew that he wasn't going to be able to drive so he slept, that alone cancelling the trip for that day.

THANDO

"Been waiting for my brother to come pick me up

since from 10H00am in the morning and now is 14H00 pm and still there is no sign showing that he is on his way coming cause have been calling him but all this time his phone rings to voicemail,it was then i decided to call utata (dad/king)to ask if he had been in contact today with Luthando,but he told me that Luthando never called and that he was not there either. I decided to take my bags to go to the busy Mafikeng taxi rank and went to J ohannesburg taxis going to my brothers place in Revonia.While in the taxi listening to music i decided to whats app him but it made one tick,this was now worrying me as to were Luthando could be and why he is not answering his phone. It took the taxi four hours to arrive in J ohannesburg,when i arrived it was now 19H00 pm. I requested an uber to Revonia which took me 20 minutes to my brothers place. I was worried because he never called to cancel today's trip. When i got to his place the door was not even locked. I went straight to his room and i found Luthando passed out on the bed. I decided to make supper for us and not disturb him he looked peacefull,while was at that i decided to call dad

again so to not worry him about his only son where abouts"

King Luzuko:Molo ntombi ka baba (greetings my daughter)

Thando: Molo Baba,i called to tell you that Luthando is fine he just had a long day,i found him by his place sleeping(greetings dad)

King Luzuko: Kulungile ntombi ka baba (is okay my daughter)

Thando dropped the call and continued making supper.....

To be continued.....

Like,share and comment guys

[03/19, 10:12] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOUR

INDLOVU KINGDOM

"The king was in the chieftancy room with the members of the committee, having a meeting regarding the Prince. They were concerned of when is the Prince getting married cause is now been seven years given to him to can finish his studies but the date was not yet given out when the Prince will claim his Princesses. (there where whispers amongst them, making a little bit of noise in the meeting) the King asked for order and the attention was given back to him."

King Luzuko: The seer is the one who always tell us when is is right time for this ceremonies, but regarding this matter he has not said anything as of yet, we all know he should choose our Princesses and tell us from which kingdom is she from, so with that said I'm as concerned as all of you here. (while the king was busy explaining, the whispers started again, but to their surprise the seer appeared just in front of them and there was silence again.)

Seer: I'm sorry my King to disturb your meeting, but our Prince has already found his chosen one

chosen by our ancestors, can we all wait for our Prince to come and tell us more about our chosen Princess for our kingdom when he arrives here tomorrow.

One Member Of the Committee: I don't understand, is this Princess even from Royalty???

Seer: Despite our tradition, we all know here that our ancestors are the one choosing rightful partners, for the Prince and as well as for the Princesses. So with all that said whether our chosen one is a commoner or not we can never go against our ancestors. ( Soon as the seer said that he disappeared again leaving the king with the members of the committee again.)

King Luzuko: Like our seer said, let us wait for our Prince Luthando to explain what exactly was the seer talking about. (with that said the king left too, leaving the members of the committee again yet again whispering amongst them, then soon followed after the king leaving as well.) "it was around 20H00 when the meeting started and it took only 20 minutes to be over."



## KING LUZUKO

"The king also did not understand how Luthando has already meet his choosen one,he decided to call his son to get clear meaning of all that the seer had said in the meeting. Luthando woke up from his ringing phone,when he checked the time on the phone it was 20H35"

Luthando:Molo Baba. (greetings dad)

King Luzuko:Molo ndodana ka baba(greetings my son)manje ndodana ubani lentombazana soitholile lapho eGoli,njengoba inyanga yethu ithi wena somtholile intokazi yakho (now my son,who is this lady that you have found in J ohannesburg because our seer says that you have found her already the one that is chosen for you.)"that got Luthando to panic,cause he had promised to himself that he was not going to tell his father about his precious beautiful Pearl,he knew already that the seer was talking about Bontle,it all made sense cause the

seer miraculously mentions this just after his encounter with Bontle "(Luthando coughed a little then responded to his father's question. )

Luthando:Anginazo impendulo zonke manje baba,kodwa ndine siqiniseko ukuthi inyanga yethu izokwazi ukucacisa kahle baba mangifika lapho ngoms o. (i dont have all the answers right now dad,but i am sure that our seer will manage to explain it all in detail dad tommorrow when i come.)

King Luzuko:Kulungile keh ndodana ka baba (is okay then my son.)"the king dropped the call and was face to face with his wife."

Queen Thandiwe: Ubani loyo baba (who was that my husband?)

King Luzuko: ULuthando,inyanga yethu ithi uLuthando semfumene umfazi wakhe. (that was Luthando our seer says that Luthando had already found his chosen wife.)

Queen Thandiwe: that is good news my husband moes (smiling)

"They both left to their sleeping chamber after their

minnie talk."

LUTHANDO

"After he dropped the call he went to the kitchen to make something quick to eat for the night, to his surprise he found Princess Thando eating supper already in his kitchen."

Thando: Hey, your food is in the microwave

Luthando: Thanks, when did you arrive??

Thando: Around 19H35 but I found you deep in sleep so I decided to cook supper instead. "Thando said that while standing to leave." and sorry Bhuti (brother) won't be able to eat with you I'm tired I must sleep so to rest my exhausted body for our trip tomorrow and I hope you won't disappear on me again.." she left, leaving Luthando alone in the kitchen. "Luthando decided to be brave and call Bontle, he had decided that he would call her with the name Pearl cause he knows Bontle did read the

note he had left her."

BONTLE

"While Bontle was in her room getting herself ready to sleep, she received a call from an unknown number. Bontle was shocked cause the only people with her numbers is the university and her mother, she thought to herself maybe it might be a wrong number, so she decided to take the call."

Bontle: Bontle Hello....

Luthando: Hey Bontle, This is Luthando here, i hope you good. "Finally Luthando got the name of his beautiful precious Pearl."

Bontle: Luthando who???" Bontle knew the Luthando guy who he is but pretended not to know him purposely "

Luthando: Luthando Nkosi, the guy who took you home last night, Look Pearl... sorry i mean Bontle can we talk about last night please... of cause at your

chosen place.

Bontle: I dont know man, can i call you back regarding that when I'm back at J ohannesburg maybe.

Luthando: Oh you not around???

Bontle: No i came home yesterday,i dont stay around there I'm originally from Klerksdorp.

Luthando:Okay then please tell when you around cause we really need to talk.

Bontle: Okay Luthando will do just that.

"Luthando dropped the call and smiled atleast she talked to him,while Bontle was now scared cause she never had a one on one session with a man beside the one she is forced to speak to like his lecturers excetra...With Luthando it was different it was a man she gave her virginity too,a man she couldn't stop thinking about so she knew there was more to this than just a talk to her"

[03/19, 10:12] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIVE

## EARLY IN THE MORNING

### LUTHANDO

"Luthando couldn't really sleep last night, all he could think about was Bontle, the whole night Bontle was buzzing through his head, it was around 03H00am when he managed to take a quick sleep. It didn't take him that long to wake up as that he had set an alarm to wake him around 05H00am to get ready for their trip to the Ndlovu Kingdom, still waking up to those early hours the first person he thought about was his dark chocolate. Luthando stopped daydreaming and went to the room that Princess Thando was sleeping at, so to wake her up to get ready for their trip." (Luthando knocked once and entered Princess Thando's room)

Luthando: Hey sleepy head, wakey wakey.

Thando: (she turned to the other side to sleep again.) Hai maan ts hii (no maan yoh)

Luthando: Yintoni ngawe wena (What is wrong with you?)"Luthando said that laughing at Thando's reaction."did you not say i must not dis appear on you for today's trip... If you not ready within an hour I'm leaving your princess ass behind.

"Luthando left for his room again to prepare himself too,the room he once shared with Bontle,the room he wishes to can share with Bontle only if he were to permanently work that side. (A thought crossed Luthando's mind that maybe he should text Bontle a morning text message,and he did exactly just that.)Luthando knew exactly what he wanted to say to Bontle but he didn't want to come out too strong for her,he also didn't want to be a nuisance to Bontle's life nor chase her away further but in his own sick way he wanted Bontle know she's always in his mind and thoughts."

Message Text \* Morning Beautiful Girl, I hope this message find that secured space in your heart for people you care about and mean alot to you cause i know now that you stole a peace of my heart and

mind as that you all i have been thinking about since the night we meet,From the goodness of my heart i just wanted to wish you a good blessed morning and that you enjoy your day today

Love Luthando \*

"Luthando was contemplating whether to press the send button or not,this to him was the longest message he ever texted a girl,but it did not matter no more cause ofcause Bontle is not just any girl to him but she was his precious beautiful Pearl so after all the difficulty in deciding what to do he eventually pressed the send button,with that been done he never expected Bontle to respond back."

BONTLE

"Bontle is a heavy sleeper but that night you wouldn't say that she was,cause it was like she slept with one eye open because immediately when



the phone beeped notifying that she had received a message she then at that moment woke up and went under her pillow for her phone to check the message. She had saved Luthando's number after the call she had with him last night so she knew who texted her so early in the morning, without wasting time she opened the message but to her surprise she was blushing right until she finished reading the text (Right at that moment Bontle fantasized about Luthando) she was just a blushing mess (imagine a person with Bontle's color skin blushing, my God our girl re-read the message five times before it sank in that Luthando called her beautiful.) she didn't reply just as Luthando had thought but she was happy that Luthando texted her. She put back the phone right under the pillow again and slept once more, for her that time was still early to wake up especially when she had nothing to do the whole day, Her plans for today was to only visit the clinic in stilfotein to get tested, but bare in mind she was only going to test for sexual transmitted diseases just not pregnancy as that she believes she sorted that out with the morning after

pills she took yesterday before her trip to her mother's place."(At exactly that time our seer was also having a dream with his ancestors.)

SEER

IN THE DREAM

"King Zuko: (This is king Luzuko's grandfather, this making him Prince Luthando's grand grandfather. King Luzuko's father's name was Luzuko meaning that he was named after his father) Mkhusile wethu, kumele umkhusele umakoti wethu, uthwele umzukulu ka mzukulwana wami, sizoyenza isiqiniseko ukuthi akayazi uthwele Inkosana yase Ndlovu Kingdom, umkhusele yena ne Nkosana yethu. (Our protector, you need to protect our daughter in law, she is pregnant with my grand grand grandson, we will make sure that she doesn't know that she is caring our Future King, protect both her and our Future King.) Make sure that Luthando also doesn't know too cause these would make him to excited and tell the chosen Princess as that he is

already head over heels with her, Yenza ngawo wonke amandla wakho ukhusela umakoti ne Nkosana yethu. (By all means and your powers make sure to protect our daughter in law and our Future King.)The seer wanted to respond but great great King was already fading away from him,he just responded to himself that he will do as instructed."

## LATE IN THE AFTERNOON

### BONTLE

"Today Bontle woke up really late after the text she received from Luthando,she just peacefully slept yet again,she needed that text message from Luthando cause the previous day was hell for her. she would toss and turn while sleeping thinking about the night she shared with this Luthando guy she didn't know how he looked like,couldn't sleep wondering why would Luthando take advantage of

her but now all the that confused her about that night she might get answers off,so she was very much at peace knowing the guy who has all the answers to her questions contacted her that was something she truly needed to be at peace again. (Today was the day our Bontle was going to go to stilfotein clinic and get tested,she just took a well deserved bath when she was done she lotioned her body,she starting by wearing her nice panties and matching bra,then his black torn jean and a nice white designed shirt with white all star,her hair was left loosely and not forgetting her glasses,she was ready to go,she had on her, her bag in it was her phone card and a 100 note for the taxi including her lip bulm.)

AT THE CLINIC

TO BE CONTINUED

PLEASE COMMENT,LIKE AND SHARE MY PEOPLE

[03/19, 10:26] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT SIX

## AT THE CLINIC

BONTLE

Receptionist: Next

Bontle: Thank you. (Bontle stood up to go to the consultation room. She knocked once and she was asked to come. She open the room and went to sit on the chair available in front of the nurse she will be assisted by.)

Bontle:Afternoon nurse. (While greeting she gave the nurse the card clinic that she filled up at the reception before her turn.)

Nurse:Afternoon Bontle how can i help you today?(The nurse got Bontle's name from the clinic card she had provided that had her information.)

Bontle:(She shyly responded to the nurses question.)mmhmm uhmm...i (clears throat) i came to test for any possible sexual transmitted diseases

including HIV testing.

Nurse:(Laughed a little before she spoke again.)  
You dont have to be that shy around me,anything that we talk about in this room stays between us,so feel free to trust that anything discussed here stays between us. So tell me whewhen last did you have an unprotected sex?

Bontle:It was uhm.. i meant to say that it was Saturday,the passed weekend...yeah that's when i had and unprotected sex,it was actually my first and uh... was a lil drunk. (Bontle did not see that she was telling the nurse even unnecessary details,details like that being her first and that she was drunk,all along she was telling the nurse all these details not looking anywhere else but on the floor she couldn't look though the nurses eyes not with what she had been told by the nurse that anything discussed here stays between them.)

Nurse:I'm sorry But Bontle i have to ask these,were you sexually taken advantage of my dear.

Bontle:(she quickly responded to the nurses

question.)no no no no, it is nothing like that is just i had told my boyfriend i was ready but in actual fact was scared hence i drank one or two glasses before meeting him,only not to feel the pain people always talk about on their first. (Bontle did not know why he had to protect Luthando like that,she knew she can't do that to him not when shè has this strange feelings only when it comes to Luthando.)

Nurse: Okay we will do the test,but you should know that you can't sleep with the person today and tomorrow come for testing,the virus sometimes hide in one's body for seven days before it can be traced in one's blood system,so i would advice you that is you test negative today you come back after a month to test again but with all that said will give you prevention pills that you will take for atleast seven days to prevent the virus if you not infected already.

"Bontle only nodded to what she had been told by the nurse."

Nurse:Before we may proceed i still have to have an HIV test counselling first before the test. (The nurse

had 10 minutes session with Bontle regarding HIV and AIDs,when the nurse was done she had asked Bontle who would she tell first if she was infected,she had told the nurse she would tell the boyfriend first not because of he loves him only because he would be the reason to Bontle's status then later she would tell her mother for support through the journey if the result comes out positive.Already this session had made her feel as if she was infected with the virus.)

Bontle: (Putting on a brave face) thank you very much for educating me more about sexual transmitted diseases from now onwards i promise to my self to be always careful never will i ever be that reckless with my life.

Nurse:Not a problem Bontle we all come across situations that we later regret but how ever we learn from them,let us get you tested for everything okay including pregnancy. (Bontle was not worried about the pregnancy i mean she knows that she had took morning after pills so to her she was safe with that)

Bontle:Okay Nurse we can do all of them.



"The nurse had tested Bontle for everything and the results came out negative the nurse had given her the pills she had promised her for prevention if she tested negative. Bontle did not get tested for pregnancy because the clinic had run out of pregnancy testing kit, but the nurse had advised Bontle to buy the test at the pharmacy telling her that morning after pills to some cases don't work. Bontle thanked the nurse and left she was too tired because of the line at the clinic so she had decided she would go to the pharmacy another day."

## NDLOVU KINGDOM

"The maids were busy running around like headless chickens preparing for the Prince and Princess arrival, others were fixing their rooms, while others were cooking a storm for them. The villagers were waiting impatiently for their Prince and Princess. They had even started thinking they were no longer coming because it was already getting

late, the sun had set it was actually around 19H46 to be exact. When the Prince and Princess graced their villagers with their arrival, they were singing others were not happy cause they were hoping they don't arrive so they will have something say tomorrow about the way the Prince is disrespecting the kingdom while others were extremely happy to have seen their Prince and Princess all they cared about most was when is their Prince choosing his princess for their kingdom they only wanted to see him marry that's all. As per their tradition they were already preparing for the day of the ceremony as if the date had been set already. Upon their arrival at the kingdom the guards helped with their bags taking them to their rooms. (Queen Thandiwe was so happy to see her kids that she even cried through tears of joy.)

Luthando: Haibo yini manje mama wakhala (huh ma, what is wrong now with the tears.)

Queen Thandiwe: Suka wena, habe auboni uba ndivuhile, ndivuyile ubona ingani zami zilanà nami, futhi ndivuyele ukuthi nifike nes erite, dala

sinilindille pha izolo. (you must dont,hùh can't you see that I'm happy,I'm happy to see my kids here with me,again i am happy cause you arrived safe,we had waited for your guys arrival since from yesterday.)

Luthando: Okay okay mah yoh point taken,(Queen Thandiwe didnt even care to listen to Luthando as soon as the princess entered she rushed to her and hugged her very tightly like her life depend on it)

Thando: Okay okày mah yoh,you are killing me now.I know you missed me but huh mah i cant breath with the way you are tightly hugging me.

Queen Thandiwe:Whats wrong with you too,are you not happy to see your parents?

King Luzuko: Ihaba elani manjè mkami?(why are you exaggerating my wife?)"The kids laughed at their mother when she looked at their father with a dissapointed face."

Queen Thandiwe: Can't you all accept that i had missed my kids,yoh's he left them standing there and went to help the maid to finish with setting the

table as her kids had arrived already.

Thando:(she herself ran to her dad and tightly hugged him, but was complaining when her mother did that to her) Baba (dad)

King Luzuko:(shaking his head while smiling) Molo ntombi ka baba (greeting my daughter) "he greeted back also returning the tight hug to his one and only princess"

Thando:I had missed you dad (she started being emotional)

Luthando:Yoh i almost forgot you dad's precious jewel, let me love and leave you guys to bond. "with that said Luthando left the two bonding but king Luzuko behind Luthando telling him and Luthando need to talk, Luthando replied by saying yes dad i know."

**LUTHANDO**

"Luthando got in his room and decided to take five

minutes shower just to freshen up,after the long drive he had with Princess Thando coming here to their Kingdom. Luthando after freshening up he wore his nike shorts,socks and nike push-ins then also wore his vest. When he was ready to join others he decided to call Bontle first and check up on her."

Bontle:Luthando

Luthando:Bontle Hi,How are you

Bontle: I'm good Luthando but I'm sorry i dont have much time on the phone,i have to get ready for supper and my mom wont like it if I'm late as that it is only just the two of us,so tell me what is it?

Luthando:Nothing much i just thought i should tell you that i arrived safe home. (This shocked Bontle cause she doesn't understand why is Luthando telling her that when she didn't even know that he was going home today,but out of her goodness of her heart she didn't want to be rude so she responded,mind due with all the calls and sms's Bontle never asked Luthando how he got her

numbers.)

Bontle:I am glad you arrived safe with such high risk of accidents around this time of the year.

Luthando:Thanks , look let me not take too much of your time for supper will call you again later before I sleep. (This again shocked Bontle but got our girl blushing,smsmiling none stop she was just a beautiful blushing mess.)

Bontle:Okay Luthando i will wait for your call also before i sleep,bye for now.

Luthando:Bye Beautiful.

"Bontle did not hear the part where Luthando had called her beautiful because she had dropped the call just after she said bye,that made Luthando to chuckle a little,Bontle to him was a challenge because she was different to all the other girls he had ever meet,not that he was comparing her to them just that him crossing paths with Bontle was à blessing in disguise,she really is a diamond to be treasured and Luthando had promised to his heart that he will forever treasure his precious beautiful

Pearl....

To be continued

please like and share plus comment

Sorry for my disappointment over the past two days... my phone is showing me flames guys

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT SEVEN

LUTHANDO

"CALL CONVERSATION BETWEEN LUTHANDO AND BONTLE"

Luthando:Bontle i know there is a lot that we have to talk about you and I,especially regarding the night you and I shared,please allow me a chance to explain my self of what really happened that night.I know i have asked we talk about it when you back at J ohannesburg but i have something that is bothering me here Bontle that i can not wait till

then, this is too much for me to have hidden this from you this long, I like you Bontle and I truly can't pretend like I'm not whereas I do. Really I just can't.

"Bontle was surprised to hear Luthando say all that, the fact that she did not see that coming as she has low self-esteem, her not having self-confidence also did not help at all, the fact that she thought that she was unattractive to the other gender was a problem also (Bontle was thinking all this while she was still on call with Luthando, forgetting she had to reply to Luthando's statement.)

Luthando: Bontle, Hello are you still there? (that brought back Bontle to the call again.)

Bontle: This is all new and confusing to me Luthando, the fact that I don't truly remember all that happened that night I know I am to blame just as much as you but in all that I'm grateful I came out safe that night and is all thanks to you. That is why it is so easy for me to talk to you again after what happened between us cause I know rapists don't act nor behave like you do. I know I am at fault just as much as you are but in all honesty I'm glad all of



that happened with you and not someone else.

"Luthando let go of the breath he was holding on to, this was scarier for him than with Bontle because of the fact that he knew he had taken advantage of Bontle that night. He worried a lot that, that might make Bontle to push him away. (Luthando was also lost in his thoughts when Bontle called out his name.)

Bontle: Luthando are you still there???

Luthando: Yes yes yes I'm still here sorry was lost in my thoughts for a moment there, thank you for seeing that there was more to that night other than the fact that I took advantage of you but I would love if we both talk about it when we are both back at Johannesburg but please don't forget I truly like you and that I'm not saying this because I'm guilty and desperate for you to forgive me, from the bottom of my heart I really do like you and I would love if you think about it.

Bontle: Luthando I know nothing about feelings and relationships but I know that the feelings I feel for

you is not the same i have towards other male species and all of these is not helping at all you worse being my first to everything but i do promise to think about it.

Luthando: Thank you,that's all i needed to know my love. I will call you again tomorrow have a beautiful night beautiful.

Bontle:(Blushing)Thank you and good night  
Luthando

"They both dropped the call smiling,Luthando could not believe that he had finally told Bontle of how he felt about her. He was willing to wait for her no matter what because she knew that Bontle was worth the wait.The fact that she had explained all this is new to her he knew he had to understand and wait till she is ready. Bontle knew that she also liked Luthando just as much but this feelings were new to her,she doesnt even know how to be a girlfriend so to her this was going to be difficult for her to adjust too but she is thankful that Luthando ain't rushing her into anything instead he asked that she thinks about it."

BONTLE

"EARLY IN THE MORNING"

"Bontle woke up early around 05H35 to prepare herself to join her mother to work today, hoping that she would shadow any doctor doing their rounds today so to familiarise herself with problems doctors are facing daily at the hospital she was praying that the hospital manager wont have a problem with that though. She was preparing to be soon called Dr Ngcobo as her practicals are starting early February next year. She dressed herself in a jean, white top and wore her black Tommie takkies she dressed like that because she knows how busy hospitals gets so she wanted to be more than comfortable when running around the hospital so she can't dress up but be comfortable for the day. When she was done with everything she went to the kitchen to make breakfast for her and her

mom. While she was busy making breakfast her mother joined her."

Mmabontle: Dumela ngwanake, oya kae fa weitukisitse goseng yana ngwanake? (Good morning my child, where are you going when you are all dressed so early in the morning?)

Bontle: (Smiling) sibui jalo tthe mama, ke itukisitse ke sofela go tsamaya lewena gompiono goya mmerekong, kaya go bona fela go berekega yang kwa boekelong fa o setse o le ngaka. (Don't say that please mom, I'm all dressed up cause I'm hoping to go with you to work today just to observe hows work been done at the hospital when you are a qualified doctor.)

Mmabontle: Nnya ngwanake gakena bothata le seyo o katla lenna, ntle fela a ko mpotse moo, a o stse o na le lesoka na o lebega ka mogwa o mongwe o ke sa o tthaloganeng. (No my child i don't have a problem with that, but tell me here, do you already have a boyfriend mhm, because you look different i dont even understand whats the difference.)

Bontle:(Blushing)Nnya mma,mare fa le leteng lesokanyana o tlile gonna wa mathomo wa gore ke mmolelele jaaka metlha yotlhe,waisi gakena bakgotsi,o mokgotsi waka ebile gape o motswadi wame,seo se bolela gore sengwe le sengwe se ke se dirang o tlile gonna wantlha wa goitsi ma. (No mom,but if there is a boyfriend you will be the first one that i tell the news as always,you know that i dont have friends,making you both my friend and mother at the same time,so this means that everything that i will be doing you will be the first one to know mom.)

"Just like that Bontle for the first had lied to her mother cause even today she had not told her mother about the night she went to a club,the night that ended her waking up in Luthando bed but she says that everything that were to happen to her she would tell her mom first and yet she hasn't done that yet about Luthando and not planning too."

Mmabontle:Gosiame Bontle,ke tshepa o mpolelela nnete ngwanake eseng maaka gotlhelele fela. (Is okay Bontle,I'm hoping that you are telling me the

truth my child and not lies at all.)

Bontle:Kealeboga mama,tlareje ka bonako,retle re kgona go tsamaya santse go le goseng,dijo setse di siame. (Thank you mom,let us quickly eat so that we can go while is still early,I'm finished with breakfast.)

Mmabontle: Tankie ngwanake ka go re direla dijo tsa goseng (Thank you my child for making us breakfast. )" Mmabontle said that already taking her plate to eat as instructed by Bontle."

"When they both finished they both stood up to get ready to leave for the day ahead,they left the dishes in the dishwasher. Bontle was so excited about today. While in the car on the way to work Bontle decided to text Luthando a message.

Text Message \* Morning Luthando,hope i did not wake you up just that i wanted to wish you a very good morning and a blessed and productive day today.

Bontle \*

## NDLOVU KINGDOM

"The king send the guard to summon the seer to come see him,he wanted them to discuss this Luthando issue now that he was home,while the king was waiting for the seer Luthando came down the stair smiling at his phone because of the text message he had received from Bontle,just when he was about to reply the text his father the king disturbed him from doing that."

King Luzuko: Thank God you are awake,you are just in time for the meeting I'm about to have with the seer about you and the lady you have already meet,the chosen one for you and i take it you smiling so early in the morning over the phone i take it,it was because of her isn't it so.

Luthando:Wait dad is still early in the morning to talk about that,can't we do this maybe later dad?

King Luzuko: No Luthando we can't do that later, the members of the committee and the villagers want to know when is their Prince taking a wife. They say they have waited for a long time for you to choose a wife while you were still in Johannesburg studying so simple my son this can't wait till later.

" While they were talking the seer came in and greeted the King and Luthando. The King asked the seer to sit down so that he can tell him why he had summoned him so early in the morning, the seer did just that he sat down"

Seer : My King i know the reason you had summoned me here for but to cut the meeting short Luthando would have to wait a little bit for our Princess as he knows that he still has to make her trust him, at the moment their relationship is not at that stage that Bontle will agree just like that to marry our Prince my King, Luthando still has to explain to her that he is a Prince and what's expected of him. Luthando knows what i am talking about so please my King let us give our Prince the chance to bring our Princess willingly.



"Luthando was surprised of the seer revelations, but he was more happy that he was more understanding regarding the matter he was faced with."

Luthando: Ngiyabonga Makhosi (Luthando thanked the seer)

King Luzuko: I hear you Makhosi (seer) but what do we tell the members of the committee and the villagers about this matter cause they are all waiting on Luthando's date of taking a wife for their Kingdom?

Seer: Tell them that Luthando had found his chosen wife and can't get married now cause the princess is still busy with her studies which she will finish next year, which is entirely true Luthando your wife will be doing her practicals next year as a Doctor so lets wait for her to finish that six months period then we can talk about this again.

"This was shocking to Luthando as to why the seer knows all of that forgetting that it is the seers job to know all of that as their protector of their Kingdom

guided by the ancestors."

King Luzuko: Okay i understand i hope this goes well for all of us.

"The meeting ended with the king saying that he will address this with the members of the committee and the villagers later today. The seer excused himself,while Luthando took out his phone to text Bontle a message before getting ready for breakfast as the king had already left also to get ready for breakfast. "

Luthando's Text Message \* Morning Beautiful,i hope you rested well last night. Enjoy your day and thank you very much for the morning text. Talk later baby.

Love Luthando \*

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT EIGHT

(My readers this is just for your information. Bontle

is studying to be a cardiologist and i had searched that it actually takes you atleast 10 years being a qualified cardiologist,that making 4 years or theory lessons the 3 years of praticals and another 3 years of final training and practicals. But in our story from the beginning i said Bontle had already studied 7 years so nevermind that she is only having six months praticals remember this is just for fun so we should somewhere somehow nevermind the accuracy,wont entirely be out ofline of the trueness of the real world but what I'm saying some of other things about life I'm learning like this...i didn't know that you study this long just to be a cardiologist. )

## BONTLE

The hospital manager had agreed that Bontle can shadow one of the cardiologist doctor's only for observations nothing more,she wont be doing any work to help. (Bontle is shadowing a cardiologist cause that is the field she is studying for). The

name of the doctor she would be observing from is Dr Khumalo. Bontle had asked Dr Khumalo as much information as she could from what she have learned at the university cause this was not theory but real, she was getting herself ready for her practicals so she was preparing herself of what to expect on her practicals. Dr Khumalo didn't actually mind answering all of Bontle's questions because he liked how enthusiastic Bontle was, how determined she is in becoming the best heart doctor, he liked the positivity in her and the energy. This all showed to him how passionate Bontle was about her career and how much she was aware of the responsibilities that comes with being the heart doctor. Today was not that hectic at the hospital but Bontle enjoyed everything, helping people who are in need of medical attendance was a calling to her, she loved saving peoples life's, not once has she thought that she had made a wrong career choice.

Dr Khumalo: You know Bontle the way you so passionate of being a qualified cardiologist, this work will be easy for you. I even feel like i could be

there during your practicals to observe you that time around because i strongly believe that with the rate you are going this job you can definitely do even in your sleep. Girl there is nothing that you asked that you didn't already know,I'm truly proud of you.

Bontle: Thank you Dr Khumalo, this is something i ever wanted. I always grow up knowing helping people in need of medical assistance is my passion. Back then when I was still a child i did not know in which field in medicine i wanted to specialize with but i knew i wanted to be Dr Ngcobo who would be the best in what she does. I would follow my mom around like i did with you today,that is all how it started even though sometimes the hospital manager would tell my mom that is not allowed for me to see what is going on inside the hospital rooms,i would still wait outside the closed door and imagine what is happening inside and look where that got me too today,doing it again but this time with full access to observe.

Dr Khumalo: Please you need to take my numbers so that when you are officially Dr Ngcobo you tell

me all about your first day at work.

Bontle:(Laughing) Ofcos not a problem Dr Khumalo because i would love for you that you live teachings today didn't fall on death ears and all of today was nothing but a waist.

They both laughed then Dr Khumalo gave Bontle his numbers and they parted ways. Bontle was to find her mother so they can have lunch, but decided to call Luthando before her lunch with her mother.

## LUTHANDO

Luthando took his ringing phone from his pocket to answer only to find out that the call was actually from Bontle. You couldn't miss the happiness and joy in his face from receiving a call from Bontle cause damn Luthando was smiling from ear to ear.

Luthando: Baby Hi, what a pleasant surprise to receive a call from you. In the morning was a text message and now this. God you know how to make

your man happy don't you. How are you baby?

To say this was shocking to Bontle was an understatement she didn't know how to respond to that, from being called baby to being told she is making her man happy all this was just weird but she didn't protest or argue Luthando's statement she decided to continue like he didn't hear him say that.

Bontle: Luthando Hi, I am good and you?

Luthando: Actually happy and you the reason for my happiness. Wenzani sthandwa sami? (What are you doing my love?)

Bontle: Gatwe wa bo oreng tthe rra. (What are you saying sir?)

"Luthando could not help but laugh at Bontle the fact that she didn't understand one simple word in Xhosa was amusing, imagine when she is a princess to his Kingdom this was going to be difficult for her with the responsibilities that comes with being a princess. This was interesting that he's chosen one is not even of his culture."

Luthando: ao mma kare o dira eng?(Was asking what are you doing?)

"Bontle could not help but blush, the way he asked in setswana was sweet and Luthando had a very nice voice all that made Bontle feel some type of a way."

Bontle: Stick to english for both our sakes please Luthando and to answer your question i was following around Dr Khumalo the cardiologist today at Klerksdorp hospital just to observe before my practicals next year but now is lunch and I'm heading to my mom so that we can have lunch together and after that i will be on my way home to sleep, yoh i am so tired. And you what are you doing?

Luthando: Wow my wife is actually going to be a doctor and not just any doctor but a cardiologist, this simply means that i chose well cause my heart will be protected, cherished and more so safe with you. And oh well i am not doing anything at all at the moment but why you never told me that all along I'm talking to a Doctor?



"Bontle thinking out loud"

Bontle: There he is calling me his wife again (Bontle was not aware that she said that out loud.)

Luthando: Yes my wife cause I'm marrying you soon after your practicals.

Bontle:(Bontle decided to ignore that statement and to answer on why she never told him she is soon to be Dr Ngcobo.)Luthando there is a lot you don't know about me just as much i don't about you. The fact that you once named me Pearl cause you didn't know my name back then is evident enough that we know nothing about one another Luthando. I also don't know your career beside the name you told me the first time you called Mr Luthando Nkosi

Luthando: Let me fix that baby please send me your location/ address and i will be on my way i can't wait till we both back in J ohannesburg anymore.

Bontle:(Shocked) a watsenwa Luthando(are you crazy Luthando?)

Luthando: Yes I'm crazy,I'm crazy about you just send the location and stop waisting time.

With that said Luthando dropped the call just like that and Bontle was left astonished, she didn't think Luthando was serious but sent the address anyway.

## INDLOVU KINGDOM

The King was busy talking to his only Princess, Thando and the Queen. He was filling them up on the matter at hand, regarding Luthando taking a wife soon, telling them what he has to tell the members of the committee and the villagers about this with the seer's instructions of cause. While they were busy conversing Luthando appeared from up the stairs going down to join his family.

Luthando: Morning my King, Queen and Princess.

Them: Morning ndodana(son)/ Morning My son/ morning Bro Bro

Luthando: Baba(dad) can you please organize me

your private jet,The chosen Princess is in the hospital and i need to be there for her baba(dad) i wouldn't ask you of such if it was not important. (Luthando flat out lied to King his father,yes Bontle was at the hospital but not as a patient but cause of she was there to learn more about her career. )

King Luzuko: But Luthando you just got here last night and you already again leaving today,have you forgotten that today we have a meeting in the evening with the members of the committee and the villagers and it is already 2 o'clock in the afternoon. Cant you go there tomorrow after we had the metting ndodana yam (my son).

Luthando: Dad that is the reason i have to go there now so that even when i asked her hand in marriage she would know i would drop anything for her if need be,and right now that she needs me right next to her,cause if anything were to happen to her we might not have that Princess. She has been admitted and both you and me don't know how serious it is unless i go there to check up on her.

Queen Thandiwe: Baba (Husband)just organize that

for him,you dont want to regret later when our son blames you if anything could happen to his future wife.

Thando: Baba (dad)mom is right let Luthando go,is not that he is needed that much in the meeting cause you will only be addressing members of the committee and the villagers not that there will be actually marriage.Myeke ahambe baba (Let him go daddy)

King Luzuko: Okay Okay no need to gang up on me i will organize that for him. (The king took out his phone to call the pilot requesting that he comes to fly Luthando to J ohannes burg,the pilot did not have a problem with that cause they all always on standby in terms of emergencies.)

Luthando: Thanks dad,nawe mama no Thando(and you too mom and Thando)

The flight would take two hours to arrive in J ohannes burg,if they can leave around 14H30 they will make it in J ohannes burg around 16H30 and from J ohannes burg to Klerks dorp is two hours

drive so it mean if Luthando can leave for Klerks dorp around 17H00 he will make it in Klerks dorp around 19H00. The pilot called and told the king the jet was ready,Luthando had already packed few of his clothes cause he didn't know for how long he will be that side,when the arrived in J ohannesburg airport it was exactly on the estimated time so from the airport Luthando requested an uber to his flat just to freshen up and take his other car to drive to the address Bontle sent to him. He left around 17H00 set up his GPS on his phone and was ready to go.Instead of two hours it took Luthando one hour thirty minutes to arrive in Klerks dorp.

## BONTLE

It was around 18H35 when Luthando texted me a text message that he was in Matlosana Mall (MM),i was shocked to be exact i couldn't he was for real so i immediately called him and he didn't waist time

to answer my call it was as if he knew i was going to call.

Luthando: I'm at Matlosana Mall in Spur about to order something for the both of us, had already booked a room in protea hotel and you would manage to come before i would leave for the hotel. I'm tired had a long day so please make it quick if you are coming.

Bontle: Hope this is not a prank Luthando cause if it is i would hate you for the rest of my life for playing me and yes i am coming.

I dropped the call after what i said. I don't like driving that is why i never agreed to my mom buying me a car but i can drive, she taught me how to saying that i had to learn how to as it is just the two of us and there might be emergencies that would need me to drive when she can't be there to drive me, Like to today i can't ask her to drive me to go meet my "Husband" Laughing Luthando though i never even agreed we can date but already I'm the

"wife" I can't take the taxi too is already late,so as scared as i was of my mom's question i had no choice but to ask her to borrow me her car. For Luthando's sake I'm willing to answer all those questions.

"Bontle went to her mother's room and knocked,her called out come in."

Bontle: Mama(mom)can you please borrow me you car will be back before you even sleep?

Mmabontle: Where are you going this time Bontle

Bontle: I am going to Spur mama (mom) I'm craving their ribs,i am coming wont take long you know i hate driving especially at night.

Mmabontle: is okay you can go and take my car but please bring some too. Bontle and please drive safely just be careful my baby.

Bontle: okay mama dont worry will be safe.

wow that was easy,Bontle thought to herself. Bontle

didn't waste time but drove straight to Matlosana Mall in 10 minutes she was there in their parking lot. She called Luthando to tell him that she was there at the Mall parking. She didn't want to go inside cause she remembered she really doesn't know Luthando even face to face she didn't.

Bontle:I'm here in the parking please come.

Luthando: 2 minutes will be there

Luthando went outside quickly to fetch Bontle plus their order had not arrived yet he just ordered two beef burgers nothing hectic cause he didn't know what Bontle liked. He was just happy they will be eating together.

to be continued

I know I'm a bad admin, but guys I'm never gonna get tired of writing for you guys.....

**YOU KNOW THE DRILL GUYS, PLEASE  
LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE**



[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT NINE

LUTHANDO

I couldn't believe it, she was here, she actually came. My precious beautiful Pearl was there in the parking lot waiting only for me. The way she was looking around clearly showed that she didn't know the person she was waiting for. My dark beauty madoda (man) i am definitely marrying this dark chocolate of mine, chosen or not i was going to choose her over anyone who would've been chosen for me. This lady left with my heart the day she left my place, part of me left with her, it was as if something was missing and now that she is here i am whole again. I walked towards her very slowly still enjoying the view, my woman is so innocent guys you can't even miss it to see how very innocent she is even when she is looking around would tell that the girl's middle name is innocencia. She was so lost but soon to be found, i went straight to her but

her eyes are popped out is as if she doesn't believe it is me and I'm coming to her. I went close to her and still she was afraid to ask if it's me, when I was in front of her she still just looked at me I knew I had to talk first.

Luthando: Baby is me your Future husband  
"Luthando Junior Nkosi" (My girl could not help but blush, yeah you heard me right I said my girl, she doesn't even know where to look at.)

"Luthando got close to Bontle to hug her, Bontle didn't make a scene but hugged Luthando back but what she didn't know was that Luthando is about to kiss her, Luthando didn't break up the hug only moved his face from Bontle's shoulder to look her straight right through her eyes, it was difficult for Bontle to maintain eye contact but Luthando kept going closer and closer to Bontle's lips, Bontle was stuck, she couldn't move an inch at all, it was as if Luthando was a magnet, everything for her was in slow motion and just like that they were kissing. This was Bontle's second kiss with Luthando and she was good at it and the good part about this one

is that she was sober,he felt what Luthando felt that night. Luthando broke the kiss after five minutes and Bontle was still enjoying which shocked her that she is still wanted more but because she is shy she couldn't couldn't ask for more,worse she couldn't move nor talk clearly she just didn't know what to do especially after that heart felt kiss."

Luthando: Shall we go in my love so we can have our dinner before i head back to the hotel. (Bontle was still holding her lips with her two middle fingers to her all this felt like a dream.she couldn't respond but nodded to show that she agrees to what Luthando had said,then followed behind Luthando going inside Spur,Luthando showed Bontle were he is sitting and they both sat down.)

Luthando:I hope you dont mind i had already ordered for the both of us because i didn't want you get here and still wait long for food. (Their order arrived just in time after Luthando had told Bontle he had ordered for both of them already. )Princess i didn't order you a drink cause i didn't know what

you would love to drink baby. (Luthando said all this looking straight in Bontle's eyes.)

Bontle:(Cleared her throat and looked at the waitress to order her drink)Ah, i would love to order fanta orange please. (Luthando also asked for a refill of what she was drinking,he thanked the waitress and told her that would be all.)

Luthando:Sthandwa sam(My love)are you aware that since you came here you never greeted your man?

Bontle:(clears throat again)Hi Luthando(she greeted shly with a soft voice while looking down on the floor not just at Luthando's direction.)

Luthando:Look me in the eyes baby when you talk to me,and again dont worry tonight we aint gonna have a hectic conversation i just wanted to see you and have dinner together ,the rest will talk about tomorrow. You can come to my hotel room for privacy but only if you dont mind.

Bontle: Is okay i will come,just tell me the time and room number i will be there and by the way to

introduce my self,my name is Bontle Blessing Ngcobo.

Luthando:Nice names for a beautiful woman but soon to be Mrs Nkosi though soon baby just soon.Dont worry about coming yourself will come pick you up and drive you back home again.

(Luthando said all this while holding Bontle's one hand,looking right through her eyes,Bontle had never been this nervous in a presence or any man,Luthando was doing things to her,she felt like she could run home cause all of what was happening to her today felt so unreal.)

BONTLE

The time Luthando was walking towards me,i just didn't actually think he was the man i was waiting for,The man looks like a movie star,Your typer models from magazines,He is extremely hot that is why i was a robot and couldn't move nor say anything to him,is like was seing heaven on

earth, felt like was dreaming and still felt like I'm dreaming. There is no way Luthando can love a girl like me, maybe he feels guilty of what happened between us and cause I was a virgin he feels obliged to marry me nor love me all that he has been telling me now is like he owes me a proper relationship. I would never believe a guy like him would be interested nor love a girl like me, I mean you all know I'm unattractive, a nerd and not even fun to be around. While I was still in my thoughts Luthando called my name bringing me back to planet earth and I realized I was staring.

Luthando: What's wrong baby are you okay?

Bontle: No it's nothing I was just thinking about something, but I want to ask you this question though. Do you think that you are supposed to love nor marry me cause of what happened between us? Are you feeling guilty and sorry for me? I mean look at you, I don't think guys like you would even take a second to look at me. What I mean Luthando is I'm not even your type.

Luthando: And who are my type Bontle

huh?sthandwa sam (my love)stop stressing about the unknown cause what i know is that i love you,you stressing your self about things that you yourself dont have answers too.I'm here right now aint i.I would propose to you today if possible but i dont want to push you away soon. I dont want to rush you Bontle,you not just my one night stand but soon you will be my wife,i dont have a reason why must i lie about that but my actions will speak for me.That will prove to you just how much you mean to me.

Bontle: Luthando i never had a boyfriend before let alone a friend to teach me about relationship as i had never had one ever,my mom has always been my friend,father and mom. All this to me is new so excuss me for being worried.

Luthando:Yazi umuhle sthandwa sami,yekela ukuzithandabuza ubuhle bakho ntombi yomtswana,lendonda le endim e thanda wena wedwa yangizwa nkosazana. (You know that you beautiful,stop questioning your beauty tswana girl,this man which is me loves you and only

you,you hear me Princess.)

Bontle:Wabo o simollots e ka puo eo ya ga'go eo,gatwe keng ka wena gee. (There you go again starting with that language of yours,whats wrong with you.)

Luthando:(smiling)what's wrong with me is that i love you and you don't believe that(Bontle looked down blushing)don't be shy for your man cause you going to spend the rest of your life with me my love,so look at me. (Bontle looked at Luthando)ngiyak'thanda yezwa (i love you okay)

Bontle: Whatever that is you too Luthando.

Luthando:Ladies and gentlemen finally my woman had said it,she just said she loves me too. (Luthando said all of this aloud causing people in the restaurant to look at them smiling and some of them admiring their cuteness of love.This caused Bontle to be even more shy.)Thank you for loving me baby i promise you that you will never regret. And don't worry tomorrow will tell you all you need to know about that night and about me too,and will



also love if you would tell me about yourself too baby.

Bontle:(Smiling) Really Luthando is that how all of you Xhosa man propose.Luthando a ko tlogele go tsameka tlhe rra (Luthando stop playing man)

Luthando:Shut up baby and eat up,we have to leave and is getting late and i dont want to make my mother in law worried especially on my first day here.

Bontle nodded and after eating Luthando paid the bill also tipped the waitress and they were on the way ready to drive home.Bontle never got to buy her mother what she said she would buy her at Spurs,she was just lost in Luthando's hotness and his attention that she forgot about everything else. They got to the parking and Luthando accompanied Bontle to her car,he hugged and kissed Bontle again,Bontle never protested in all of this it was as if she was hypnotized by Luthando,at that moment all that mattered was how she felt safe around him. Luthando opened Bontle drivers door so to get in,before he closed the door after she got in he told

Bontle something. )

Luthando:I will drive behind you so to make sure you arrive home safely okay baby.

Bontle:(Blushing)Okay (Luthando closed the door and went to his car to follow behind Bontle.)

To be continued.....

Guys i know is short. but will make it up to you guys

Press the like button,comment and share my lovie

Night Night

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT NINE  
CONTINUATION

NDLOVU KINGDOM

It was raining outside and it was not showing any signs of that it would stop raining anytime soon.

The rain had started way before the King can have a meeting with the members of the committee. The King wanted to cancel the meeting because of the rain and rather have the meeting tomorrow instead. All the members of the committee insisted that they proceed with their meet and they would address the villagers tomorrow about what they would agree on, on today's meeting. The agreed time for the meeting was around 17H00 so that atleast after the meeting the king would address it to the villagers the same day what was concluded at the meeting.

## AT THE CHIEFTANCY ROOM

King Luzuko : Thank you all for making it today even in such a storm but thank you my people and welcom. You may all be sitted.

They all greeted the king and all took their sit so to can proceed with what they came there for.

1st Member: Thank you my King for allowing us to come too but we all hoping for the good news and i

believe today we will all leave happy with the decision taken but my king i think we all are worried here why the Prince is not here but this meeting is regarding him.

All the committee members nodded with their head to show that they all agree with the 1st members statement.

King Luzuko: My son had an emergency to attend to our future Queen in the city, it was something that happened so sudden and he had to be excused that is why he is not here with us but don't worry yourself about him he knows about the meeting as that the seer had already told us the lady he is seeing is our Future Queen. So i think he wont mind when been told when he is expected to marry cause he knows we would be discussing that.

Seer: Regarding that my King i was thinking we have the weeding in December, cause this rain is a full proff of that their union has been approved cause our Future King claimed his Queen today. This is full proff of blessings my people. Bavumile abaphantsi Nkosi yami (Thae ancestors have

approved my King).

2nd Member: So we having a commoner as our Future Queen you say?

Seer: My people we have never gone against the ancestors request before,so let us not start now with Our Future chosen Queen for Our Kindom because clearly the a reason why the ancestors choose her even when she is a commoner.

3rd Member: I will have to agree with the seer on this one,we had never gone against our ancestors before so let us not start now because we all know since our seer was chosen for our Kindom so to protect us,he did nothing but a good job regarding that,so i and on behalf of the committee will accept and respect your decision regarding this cause fact is the ancestors have spoken and supporting this hundred percent.

King Luzuko: Okay thank you my people,and yet again will have to agree with the seer yet again to have the weeding in December but we still have to confirm with Our Future chosen Queen if the

chosen month is okay so that him and the Prince can choose a suitable date in December for the both of them.

Seer: Dont worry yourself about that my king cause like i have said the ancestors approved of all this.so the weeding will happen in December my king.

Everyone had accepted what was said by the seer and are very much happy with the decision of the weeding month although the date was not set but having to know that the ceremony was in December that was more than enough for them,it was really better than nothing.

King Luzuko:Thank you again. Until we meet again tomorrow when i adress the villagers. (Everyone stood up to leave,Leaving the King with the seer)

SEER

Seer: My king kuzomela sizame ukuthetha no maka nkosazana yethu,ngoba kuzomela ayazi galento

naye (my King we will have to talk to the mother to Our Future Queen because she also has to know about this too.)

King Luzuko: I hear you and understand but when do you think is the right time to approach her and talk about this with her.

Seer: I was hoping we do that when her daughter is not around and that would be next year early February as she would be back at school.

King Luzuko: But don't you think this will scare her, I mean knowing that her daughter will one day be a Queen to a Kingdom far away from home.

Seer: Leave that to our ancestors my king, all this was planned that is why it happened just when our Prince is finished with his studies and our Future Queen about to finish soon. Their meeting was not a coincidence it was bound to happen when the Prince was soon to be married off.

King Luzuko: I trust your judgement don't worry.

Seer: Ngiyabonga Nkosi yami (Thank you my king)

The seer went back to his hut, while the King was left alone in the chieftancy room. He couldn't wait any longer for the arrival of the Future Chosen Queen, his future daughter in law. Seeing that she is truly special made matters worse, given the fact it rained today cause Luthando had finally claimed her. What worried him was what will be expected of her will she manage a life of being married to Royalty and the responsibilities it comes with. He later decided not to think about this too much. He left the chieftancy room also to look for his wife.

INSERT TEN LOADING.....

LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TEN

MMABONTLE

You know Bontle left here around something too seven and now is 20H50 almost 9 o'clock. This is so



unlike her because she hates driving at night not only that but cause of her weak eye sight driving at night with those eye glasses she wears she never liked it all. This worries me alot now because she is not even taking any of my calls been calling her ever since seven thirty to no luck of her responding. What makes matters worse i don't think one could take that long just for an order and worse at Spurs thirty minutes is a lot waiting for an order should was supposed that she was long back here. When i was just about to call her again i heard the car engine outside and the gate to my house giving full confirmation that my daughter had arrived. Thank God my daughter is safe,if anything could happen to her i don't think i could leave with myself especially now is just the two of us. We do have close family members but since Bontle's father's passing none of them cared to visit nor ask if we coping so we meet only when necessary.

"Bontle parked the car in the garage and took her small bag including her phone that she had left on the passenger sit,Bontle had left that phone there

just after Luthando gave to fetch her no wonder she could not answer her mother's calls, this only means Bontle didn't want any disturbances she wanted to give Luthando all the attention there is in the world. When Bontle saw all those missed calls from her mom she cursed to herself. (Shit....shit...shit... Bontle you are dead all thanks to Luthando, i had forgotten the take aways i said i was going to buy at Spurs, Mom is going to kill me. Foolish you Bontle.... ) Bontle made her way through the kitchen door only to find her mother still awake waiting for her in the kitchen.

Mmabontle: Gabots e wena Bontle wa ntlwaele weitsi, gone e kae take away o orileng weile go e reka ngwana ke wena, keng o batla go mpolaya ka pelo Bontle. Gone o bone gore ke nako mang ngwana ga Bonginkosi Ngcobo? (You are actually disrespecting me you know Bontle, and where is the take away you left here saying that you are going to buy my child. What is it, you want to kill me with Heart Attack, did you even see what is the time Bonginkosi Ngcobo's child?)

Bontle: Intshwarela tlhe mma,ga ka bona gore ke nako mang,gantle gantle gotswa gaka moo mama ne ke tlhoka mowanyana,ke gone go inagana sentle ma. Gape ke godile yanong ntle fela ga kena bagotsi ebile ga kena le motlhankanyana mama,ke dilemo di le masomepedi tharo ntle fela ke palelwa ke go dira segotsi. (Please forgive me mom,i lost track of time.tThe actual reason i left here i needed fresh air so to think to my self mah. I am old now mom but i don't have friends not even a boyfriend mom. I'm 23 years but i still fail to make friends.)

Bontle told her mom all of this crying and her mom did not have a choice but to cool down and comfort her daughter because she knew very well that there will be a time Bontle will wish to have friends and a boyfriend that is why she was so calm cause she had prepared herself for a time like this.

Mmabontle: Look my baby i didn't know you feel this way,but i have noticed something different with you ever since you came home from the University. My baby if you have a boyfriend i would be happy because you my child you never gave me reasons

to doubt you, throughout your childhood you never gave me problems not once have you misbehaved or disrespected me up until today and for that my daughter i am grateful.

Bontle: A se sebolelela gore ompa tetla ya gore ka bonana le motlhankanyana? (Does that mean you giving me permission to have a boyfriend?)

Mmabontle: You respected me enough my daughter that i would be happy to accept if you have a boyfriend. A boyfriend who is already stealing you away from me already i can see it, you didnt drive around for fresh air cause i know my daughter wouldn't be so secretive if she isnt dating already.

Both Bontle and her mother laughed a little after her mother had said that, they both shared a long warm heart felt hug until Mmabontle broke the hug to say something to Bontle again.

Mmabontle: Fela fa e le gore o setse a leteng motlhankanyana mo botshelelong ba gago nka itumela fa nka mmona (But if there is a boyfriend already in your life i would really be happy to see

him.)

Bontle: (she popped her eyes in shock) Yoh mama ga o nangane e setse e le ka pele go ka dira seo. (Yoh mom don't you think is too early to can do that.)

Mmabontle: aa se sebolelela gore maitemogelo ame ka gore o setse a leteng ke nnete. (does that mean all my assumptions about you having a boyfriend true.)

Bontle: Yoh mama a fa ga o bone gore ke nako mang,ga o nagane gore motlhomong reka bua ka selo se kamoso fa reja dijo tsa bosigo/ dilalelo. Gape nna ke lapile, ke lapis itswe ke go kgwetsa (Yoh mom can't you see what time is it. Dont you think maybe we can talk about this again tomorrow when we having supper,again I'm tired,driving made me tired.)

Mmabontle: You are not off the hook yet young lady,we still going to talk about this tomorrow.

Bontle:Night Mah (Bontle said that while going straight to her room.)

I cant believe my baby girl is all grown up now,how i

wish her dad was still alive to witness how our daughter turned out to be. My daughter is going to take the Ngcobo name places, but I see that won't be for long seeing that there is a boyfriend already. I am truly blessed for this child, she really is a blessing just like her name. Let me go to sleep too I have an early shift tomorrow.

## LUTHANDO

Last night I did not call Bontle when I got to my hotel room, and she also did not call me but my reason of not calling her last night was that I was still jet legged a little and the drive for Johannesburg to Klerksdorp also exhausted me. I really had a long day yesterday, that is why when I got to my hotel room I went straight to the bathroom to take at least 10 minutes shower to refresh a little. After the shower I had I didn't lotion cause I was about to sleep anyway, I just wore my boxer shorts and was ready to hit lala land.

Immediately when i got to bed and my head hit the pillow it was light out for me. That is how really tired i was last night even if she had called I'm sure i wouldn't have been able to answer her call. When i checked the time it shows me that is now Five past eight (08H05) i then decided to text Bontle a message as to what time will a fetch her today.

Luthando text message \* Morning Beautiful, i hope you slept well last night. I just wanted to inform you that i would be fetching you 10 o'clock today.

Love Luthando \*

Text Reply from Bontle \* Morning "Husband" yes i had slept well thank you and yes i will be ready by 10 o'clock

Yours Bontle \*

My girl is shy but reading her text messages you wont say, as for husband in inverted commas though, Imagine. I wake up to to get ready also, and

started by fixing my bed cause i booked the hotel room for 3 days and i don't want anyone cleaning after me. When i was done making my bed i took a well deserved bath cause i know today will be straineous for both Bontle with the hectic talk we will be having. I really wish we didn't have to talk about that night but for the sake of Bontle we have too because Bontle was not herself that night i was the only one with the right set of mind to control the situation that night but i didn't. The bath i took really helped i feel so refreshed now, I lotioned my body then took out what i was to wear in this cloudy weather it looks like it is going to rain.

I wore my black man skiny jeans, tucked my black polo neck put on my nude belt and then on top put on my nude leader jacket with my nude ankle formal boots for man, one last thing was my watch. my hair cut was still fresh i just brushed it a lil and was ready to go. It was around 09H30 when i was done and to get to Bontle's place from here is like 10 to 15 minutes drive so i am very early but i am still going to her i will wait outside for her till she is



ready.

I got to her place around 15 minutes later as estimated meaning i got there 09H45,so i took out my phone to call her and tell her that i am outside.

Bontle: Baby

Luthando:(Gosh i didn't expect that,was smiling from ear to ear.)I like how sweet it sound when you say baby to me. I'm outside are you ready to leave.

Bontle: 2 minutes please and i will be there.

Luthando: Okay my love.

Just like that she had dropped the call not even bye baby,i really don't know why i am surprised cause she does that to all the calls we have. After 2 minutes exactly my baby came out looking as ever. She was wearing a dress below her knees black in color,those long boots of theirs that reach their knees also black in color had on a red long coat that almost reaches her knees two,her hair was in pony tails and of cause our eye glasses too,even with

them she was super beautiful. I know now that, that night was never a mistake this lady was made for me so taking her to my place that night was the best decision ever because the mistake i did of taking advantage of her but i guess everything happens for a reason. I wanted on the passenger seat for her so to open the door for her when she was close i hugged and kissed her chick.

Bontle: Morning

Luthando: Hi, how are you.

Bontle: I am fine wena.

Luthando: I'm also fine especially seeing you here with me looking so fly. You beautiful baby hle.

Bontle: Thank you. You not so bad yourself

See what i meant she is shy but her response aint of the person you looking is like her clone responding. I opened the door for her and as soon as she got in i closed the door and joked back to the drivers sit to drive us to my hotel room. I put on Ella Mai music i know is girly but her lyrics to some some are very meaningful especially that one she

titled EASY nice track that one.

BONTLE

We had arrived to Luthando's hotel room, in the 15 minutes drive we hardly exchange words. Luthando was playing real nice music in the car and he would hold my hand while driving. After we got in the room he immediately locked the door and kissed me like his life dependent on it. He after broke the kiss and looked right through my eyes like he is reading my soul or looking for something.

Luthando: Can you please allow me to make love to you willingly this time baby.

That's it this man has bewitched me i mean i didn't know how to respond but my body did that for me, i nodded with my head in agreement to what he had asked of me. I just let him take over my body again, what happened to us talking again. He walked me slowly to the bed while gently kissing me. All along i didn't feel nor notice he was also talking off

my clothes this man always hypnotize me when ever I'm with him i don't think straight. When he was done with getting me naked he gently laid me on the bed and took of my boots too. He came back to my face again to ask me once more if i was sure about this like a love sick puppy i nodded again. He continues kissing me while his other hand is playing with my breast,he went down slowly kissing every part of my body. When he started opening my legs i closed them again. Luthando looked and me and asked if i can relax a little and i did just that i relaxed a little,this man went back to what he was doing opening up my legs to eat up my pussy,he was eating my pussy like his breath of fresh air is coming from in there.I was busy moaning sounds i never knew i woud moan one day.I tried to stop him and warn him that i am about to pee but he just pushed way to hard even though he saw was shaking and cant take it no more and just like that i let it go and peed on his face. J ust that scenario i became so shy and even embarrassed to look at him.

Luthando: Come on baby look at me,I know that you think you peed on my face but that was you coming baby having your first orgasm.

Bontle: OH Ohkay. (I shyly responded again)

Luthando also got naked and damn his body was to die for,oh my God his body was driving me nuts. I just lost it when i saw his penies pointing North with veins popping out. I got my senses back and closed my legs again,swearing that thing aint entering me ever again.Yoh this thing is too big no wonder i was that sore that day.

Luthando: Baby don't think too much about it okay,you only have to focus on me and concentrate on the kiss okay baby.

I just like that i nodded again you see what i meant when i say Luthando is always hipnotizing me.

While he was busy kissing and caressing my breast i felt him thrust in cause that triggered a little pain. when he felt him self that he was in in,he went out then in again and out he did that until i lost all my senses again that feeling came back again.

Bontle: Lutha.....Thando...baby... oh My God  
Luthando what are you doing to me.

Just like that i squirted and he came just after me.  
There was a tiny little bloodness but it was not  
visible like the first time Luthando cleaned the both  
of us up and opened the blankets went in and asked  
me to join him. I slept on top of his chest making  
him my pillow. So i guess now we going to talk.

LUTHANDO

Damn i love this women,while he was moaning and  
screaming out my name it was as if she was fueling  
me up. She was tight not tight the first time but still  
felt like was the first time,really dont know if that  
makes sense but makes sense to me.I was still  
catching my breath after that mind blowing love  
making we had.I know she is asking herself when  
I'm i going to talk about what happened that night.

Luthando: Before i can begin i want you know that i  
love you okay."she nodded first before she

answered"

Bontle: I love you too Luthando.

Luthando: Thank You for loving me even with my flaws. Okay let me tell you exactly what happened that night.

Bontle: Please baby.

Luthando: We were both in Gandhi Square Club i know remember that cause you of cause went there sober. i was there with my friends but you were alone. You stood up to go to the bathroom but when you passed by us i could tell you had to much to drink and that is dangerous for a girl especially when alone. While i was still looking at you heading to the bathroom and explaining to my friends you where out of it. Some boy in the club followed you in the bathroom and i went in too but he pretended to be drunk asking me if i was lost to in the ladies bathroom like he was too. but while talking to him you came out the bathroom and you where scared so to cover up i pretended to be your boyfriend and just like that the guy left.

Bontle: So you mean i could have been raped by that guy if you did not follow me too.

Luthando: Not sure but the guy was drunk too meaning anything could have happened.

Bontle: Okay i understand. You can continue baby.

Luthando: I asked to take you home, you were skeptical at first but you later followed behind me. I went and told my friend that i was taking you home and will be back. Inside the car you were out of it and i knew you wouldn't be able to give me your address so instead i took you to my place. But as soon as we got in my room you started kissing and touching me all over and it felt so good. Believe me baby i wasn't taking advantage but you were also too tempting i couldn't resist. I did realise you were a virgin but you kept holding me telling me how deeper i should go. I knew it was the alcohol today and not you. I should have stopped but i didn't and for that i am sorry.

Bontle: To be honest I'm glad you the one who took me home. i could have meet some cruel and did the



worst i think I'm also to be blamed just much as you and thank you baby for being honest with me.

Luthando:Does that me you forgive forgive me.

Bontle: Really Luthando after the love making we had you still ask me that was that not proff enough that i have have long forgiven you.

Luthando: I love you Bontle.

Bontle: I love you Luthando.

And just like that me and my took a nap.Shit is the second time i sleep with Bontle without a condom,i wonder if she too the morning after pills but will remind her today to buy them when i take her back.

to be continued.

LIKE,COMMENT AND SHARE

TOMORROW AGAIN MY PEOPLE

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT ELEVEN

This one is Dedicated to Karabo Ya Kwa Ntaose and ofcause Nqabi Nqanqa our birthday girl,Happy birthday sweetie pie.. hope you made the best of it even in the lockdown....

## UNKNOWN KINGDOM

The King was stressing out,worried about when is his friend going to send his Kingdom for his daughters hand in marriage.They have been friends since primary school (School of Royalties)even today they are still friends. The two of them had agreed to marry of their kids to each other so that they would not only be friends but also in-laws too.What frustrate the king now is that his friend is no longer returning his calls nor replying any of his text messages and this worried him because he wanted to ask what is the wait as that the Prince had already finished with his studies and is the right time the Prince choose his Future Queen,but still nothing.

He tried calling but it rang to no answer until Voicemail. He then decided that he has to make time to go see the King himself at his Kingdom. He is not only stressing about the King ignoring him but also his daughter who has been pestering and nagging him about when is the Prince coming to ask for her hand in marriage. What stresses him worse is that his daughter leaves the lives of slay queens, she doesn't even have a direction in life she is already used to things being done for her. She is not even planning to work in the near future as she had even dropped out of the university, when asked why she did that, she says what is the point when her life is already planned for and always provided for she even asked his dad who needs education when she would be married to Royalty but not just to any Prince but an educated one. She blankly told his father that she would be a housewife and travel the world.

The King never knew how to represent his daughter, he thought by giving her all she ever

wanted, was him showing her that he loved her but he sees now that he was only destroying her to what she is now. She behaves like she aint from Royalty to a point that even his father doubt that she is still a virgin but still want to marry her off to Royalty knowing very well Royalty marry only virgins. It was difficult for the King to ask his daughter if she was still sealed because everything that she ever did he never had a problem with whether it was wrong or not he never had said no to her. The king's wife has been advising the King that if he really want their daughter to be married to that kingdom that much, he must atleast take their daughter to be tested if she is still a virgin or not as she also as her mother did not trust her own daughter. There was someone you would never tell that she was from Royalty because she had already introduced more than five boys as her boyfriend to her parents and still want to be married off to a Prince.

The King was willing to take chances with her in

marrying off still to his friend Kingdom although their uncertainty of their daughter purity/ virginity, to add on that on that she knew her daughter would bring shame to his friend kingdom he know how well mannered her friends kids are but this was just out of control as he always wanted to please his daughter. He was just caught up in between of what is right and wrong but he was not about to give up just like that.

Meanwhile in Ndlovu Kingdom.....

## NDLOVU KINGDOM

King Luzuko was to address the villagers today about the decision taken regarding his son taking a wife for their Kingdom. He had been stressed of lately because of the calls and text messages that he have been receiving from his bestfriend. He had been ignoring them but his friend is persistent he never stops calling nor texting him. What is really

stressing him is the promise they had made to each other, seeing that it won't happen he doesn't know how to tell his friend this disappointing news that his son had already been chosen a wife for by the ancestors. He knows not to go against the ancestors request and commands he knows what the ancestors says goes so he was not willing to risk it just for a promise made because of friendship. He was ready to go to the fields where the villagers were already gathered waiting for him to tell them the decision made. The King was waiting for the guards to come take him there. That is where they usually have their meetings with the villagers because there is enough space for everyone.

Queen Thandiwe was also getting ready as she will be accompanying his husband to the meeting because as their Queen she has to show appearances as their Chosen Queen always. The Queen had noticed that her husband had been stressed out lately but she didn't want to ask why because she knows that when he is ready to tell her

he will, she knows if anything is bothering her husband she is always the first one to know. The Queen had also asked Thando to join them to the meeting so that she can see what happens to these meetings cause soon she would also be married off to another kingdom to be a Queen there.

The seer doesn't ever attend these meetings that involve the villagers unless otherwise, so it means even today he won't be attending the meeting as that members of the committee are the to speak where necessary because they now understand why they had to choose someone who is not from Royalty, she was chosen by our ancestors and nothing could be done to stop that, they knew that the ancestors had a reason choosing her and not Royal Princess. The seer was a voice of the ancestors so no one knew not to go against the seer's instructions, they knew they can never argue what he had decided on. The seer was only preparing to meet with the mother of the chosen princess.

## IN LUTHANDO'S HOTEL ROOM

Bontle was still sleeping when Luthando woke up to check the time and it was now 4 o'clock. Luthando wondered if he had tired her out with the love making they had when they got here. He went out to prepare a shower for them, when the water was luke warm a right temperature to can shower he went back to the room to wake up Bontle. He had to disturb her beauty sleep because it was already getting late and he had to take her back home. When Luthando was waking Bontle up, Bontle was having none of that she did not want to wake up not when she was that warm inside the blanket. Luthando had no choice but to wake her up a little bit roughly cause Bontle was truly sleeping as if it was night time and it was still in the afternoon meaning if she continues to sleep like that she won't be able to sleep at night. Even this weather was not giving them any choice, it was that kinder weather where you stay indoors and watch movies, that you use as



an excuse to cuddle your partner.

Bontle:Luthando gatwe keng kawena gee?(what is wrong with you Luthando?)

Luthando: You have to wake up so that i can take you home.Did you see what time is it?

Bontle: Oh you had enough of me now you telling me to leave.

Luthando:Now that's bullshit and you know it.Baby don't do this unless you want to sleep over.

Bontle:Let me wake up you know i can't do that.

Luthando:Then wake up baby and lets go have a shower,i had already left the shower running for us.

Bontle did not protest she just followed behind Luthando so to can have that shower. Luthando checked if the temperature was still fine,then he asked Bontle to come join him. while bathing Luthando stopped to tell Bontle he has something to the her.

Luthando: Wife there is something i have to tell you and i don't know how it would make u feel,but

please hear me out okay.

Bontle: What is it Luthando don't tell me you have a girlfriend.

Luthando: Yoh Bontle what is wrong with you, why the hell would you think that about me. Ever since you woke up you have been shutting me off. With your moods swings at the moment i would think you pregnant. That reminds me, did you take morning after pills that night we share? Please dont tell me you didn't.

Bontle: Yoh chill, i did take the morning after pills that day even today we will have to pass by the pharmacy to buy them seeing that you never want to use a condom. And it is already pass four some of the pharmacies are closed this time, but if we don't find any open i will buy them tomorrow morning.

Luthando wasn't even listening to Bontle he was now staring at Bontle's breast that are pear shaped, her nipples were also starting to point straight at Luthando showing they becoming hard.

Luthando roughly turned Bontle to the wall hands up and he made her to bend a little while holding Bontle's hands up the wall,without a warning he thrust deep in Bontle's cookie jar. He groaned he was still not yet used to how tight Bontle was. He was not slow nor rough but he was just in between. The bathroom was covered with the groans and moans that were not loud because of the shower water still coming out. Luthando took Bontle's hand and let her to the toilet sit,he sat down and instructed Bontle to come on top and ride him. Bontle did as instructed but what she didn't know was that she would feel Luthando's thing deep reaching her intestines,she couldn't take it no more ,when Luthando saw that Bontle was close she picked her up and told her to hold on the toilet sit,so that she could bend and he would eat her up from behind again.

Bontle: Yes.... yes... there baby...yes there..little deeper ..Luuuu...Thando.....oh my god i am coming.

Luthando:wait for me baby I'm also almost there.

Just after Luthando had said that they both

came,Luthando kissed Bontle not letting her go.

Bontle: No Luthando you can't be doing that when i have to go home. I'm not sleeping here if that's your plan. Anyway what is it that you wanted to tell me.

Luthando: Oh that. I am a Prince baby,a Prince from Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom. I am the next king of the Kingdom and i am expected to marry before the end of this year.

Bontle:(clapping hands applauding Luthando with a little laugh)Nice one Luthando you let me believe that you love me while you know you from Royalty and will be expected to marry from Royalty. Nice one Junior nice one well played. Not only did you make me forgive you but you also made me fall in love with you and only after you tell me this.

Luthando:That it is let us go get dressed so that i can take you home,i think i have heard enough and trust me i don't want to argue with you right now.

Luthando went back to the room to lotion and got dressed to what he was wearing earlier on and Bontle did them same to.They both didn't talk to

each other up until in the car.

Luthando: I am leaving tomorrow, but will be coming back to ask you to marry me. I am willing to tolerate your moody self but I didn't want us to fight the day before I leave. Bontle you and I are destined to be together. Just sleep on it okay baby. But you must be prepared that soon I'm marrying you.

Bontle said mxm and looked outside the window, not caring to ask anymore questions she just wanted to sleep and cry it all out and just like that they forgot about morning after pills but maybe Bontle will remember tomorrow morning.

LUTHANDO

I really don't understand Bontle's sudden moods today towards me, she never gave me a chance to finish what I was saying but she had already concluded to what she thought I was going to say, I mean really that's childish, so I decided to let her cool down because I can't deal with her right now

when she is like this not when i am leaving tomorrow,the next thing she would be thinking that i took advantage of her again. God i can't understand woman sometimes,we got to her place,she was about to get out when a car that she was driving stopped behind us.The lady in the car whom i assume is Bontle's mother came to my window and knocked,i opened the window so she can speak.

Mmabontle: Park inside the yard will follow right behind you. You joining us for supper today.

Before i could even respond she had left,i looked at Bontle and she was still looking outside the window,i did not have a choice but to drive in. Like she had said she followed behind me and all of this time Bontle has been quiet.

to be continued

LIKE,COMMENT AND SHARE.....

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWELVE

## MMABONTLE

When i asked the man with Bontle to join us for dinner,was not because i wanted to chase him away from my daughter but to show my daughter that i really meant what i said yesterday,that if he had a boyfriend i would be happy for her because truly Bontle all her life never gave me a reason to shout at her,she had always respected me even when she was in University where i thought she would change but still my daughter was the same as i knew her. She had respected me enough that i can not go against her having a boyfriend now,but i still have to see the man and also know his intentions with my baby,but doing so doesn't mean that if i don't like him would tell my daughter to leave him,i believe i as much as Bontle we still have time to know him,not that is a must that i know the person he is but just for security reasons towards my daughter because if he were to break her heart that would be Bontle's first heart break and as her mother and friend i should be there to comfort her,so that is the

only reason i would also love to know this man. Bontle came in with his boyfriend but you could see that they were both not sure about this, they were both afraid of me, but that is understandable because is the first the man sees me and is the first my daughter brought a man to me not that it was her intentions but you get what i mean.

They both greeted me cause they both didn't know what to do. I asked the man that was with Bontle to join me in the dinning area and asked Bontle to cook for us as that will be having a little took with her man. Bontle was uncertain of the safety of leaving her man alone with me but did not have a choice but follow my instructions, you could not miss the shock in her eyes when i asked to be left alone with her man. What she couldn't do was to say no to me, so she knew that she had no choice but to leave me alone with her boyfriend. I told her that she must make it quick and not look at me like she's seeing a ghost if she wanted her man to leave



early,i trusted her to cook something that wouldn't take more than half an hour so that we can have an early dinner and the boyfriend won't leave here late.

I joined the young man in the dinning area so that we can have our talk,i firstly wanted to know his roots,where he was born,what is he studying or where is he working,i just wanted him to tell me about himself. The man told me that He was born at the Ndlovu Kingdom that he was the first child of King Luzuko followed by his younger sister Thando,He told me that he just recently finished her Law degree and that he will be graduating next year.In everything that he has told me i could only grasp that he is the next king in line,that making him to marry from Royalty,i couldn't help but see a red flag already with this relationship because he is a Prince and knows he can not just date anyone. I took it upon me to ask him that if he is a Prince and my daughter is not from Royalty where would this leave her if he has to take a wife,does it mean he is going to be forced to leave her or he would ask

Bontle to be the second with like most Royalties do. Luthando explained the situation between him and Bontle and that their relationship had already been recognized by the ancestors and accepted by his family. I could not ask more but was ready to comfort my daughter if things don't go well for her, cause I can't really tell her to runaway now that she still can only find out that what Luthando had told her is nothing but the truth.

Like any other mother yes I'm worried as to what if Luthando won't be able to manage to give my daughter all that he had promised her, what will be expected of Bontle if he truly marries her in the future cause Royalties has ways to be followed, but at least the young man put my heart at ease when he told me that their union is known by their ancestors and family, although I didn't know how true is that for the sake of my daughter's happiness I chose to believe and trust Luthando. I saw how his eyes sparkles just in the mention of Bontle's name that the young man wouldn't hurt my

daughter intentionally, you would not question the love he has for Bontle just the way he would talk about her that is prove enough that the love is there no question asked. When Bontle announced that he was done already me and the young man we were also done with having our intense conversation we were now just conversing about life in general.

## BONTLE

When mom asked to speak to Luthando alone i swear my heart was beating on another level cause at the rate it was beating of, felt like the earth could open and swallow me. Seeing that there was nothing i could do than to follow my instructions, i decided on making something that wont take forever so that i can finish in time and join them before mom kills Luthando. This was unexpected for the both of us that we didn't have any prepared speech for her, for simple questions like how we meet, were we meet and when. I was a panicking

mess in that kitchen but i managed to cook something nice for my mom and future husband,yes you heard me right i said it my future husband. I cooked creamy spinach and grilled potatoes and chicken then i cooked a soft pap,see that i was and quick to make. We never have desert here after dinner but we do have in the fridge,so it is always like who ever wants it after lunch or dinner will make it her self but i had decided that will just have a vanilla cake that we have in the fridge for desert.

While setting the table i took out mom's favorite expensive wine,i hope she won't shout and embarrass me in front of my boyfriend.Cooking helped me to re-visit the convosation we had minutes ago with Luthando regarding the fact that he is the next king in line but my people you will have to understand the love i have for this man and the fear i have of lossing him. When he mentioned Royalty i thought it was a good way of dumping me,i know that i have acted irrational especially now

that I'm thinking about it,i see that i never even gave Luthando a chance to continue and explain himself i just jumped over conclusions. Well I'm hoping after this dinner will we have time to our self that i explain my behavior and ask for forgiveness. My insecurities also aint helping at all,because even today i still don't think I'm Luthando's type or that i deserve him. I am planning to tell him about how i lack self confidence and how i feel unattractive i know that aint reasonable enough for my behavior today but that is an honest truth,i have fear of losing the only men who had seen me attractive and loved me just the way i am.

When i had finished setting the table,i told mom and Luthando that dinner was ready. I could see the relieve in Luthando's eyes but him and mom had an on going convosation like a house on fire,if you were to join us you wouldn't have believed me if i told you they had only meet today. While having our dinner mom was the one who opened the wine and poured for us,i was happy that she did not shout

and embarrass me instead you could see that Luthando's presence was the reason for her care free mood today.

Mmabontle: So tell me you too how did you meet.

Bontle: Mah...

Mmabontle:Mah eng wena Bontle (Mom what for Bontle)

Luthando:(Laughing)No ma i meet Bontle in the school library,she had had too much to carry that being her laptop bag and book including her phone,i saw how she couldn't manage and asked to assist,she was not sure at first but allowed me to help.

Bontle: Luthando( Luthando was so schocked of how fast Luthando managed to cook up her mother a story,she intentionally said to her self imagine if she did not have a laptop her mom could have read between the line that he was lying.)

Bontle: Luthando that is a lie it wasn't too much for me,you just forced that you help me.

Mmabontle:(Smiling) okay... okay... you guys that is too much information,you would end up even telling me how was your guys first kiss. I'm just happy you happy Bontle and I'm happy you found your self a sweet young loving man like your father.

Both Bontle and Luthando looked at each other and smiled then they looked down shyly coming to realisation that they were not alone in the room. The reason Mmabontle was so calm with the fact that Luthando is from Royalty was that she had known a little about Royalties as her husband would share stories about their history,her husband was also coming that side near the Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom so when Luthando told him about the ancestors knowing she knew that he was not lying cause her husband did tell every Royalty has a seer so she had nothing to worry about unless Luthando was lying.

Mmabontle: Okay kids is my bed time.Thank you Bontle your food my delicious my baby. Luthando it was nice having you and please dont be a stanger my son. (With that said Mmabontle left the kids

alone to sleep.)

Luthando: Baby do you need help with cleaning up.

Bontle: No baby, You must leave is getting late.

Luthando:Okay can you accompany me to my car.

Bontle: ofcause baby lets go.

Luthando followed behind Bontle to his car but when they got outside,Luthando gave Bontle a long slow passionate kiss. He then after thank Bontle for the nice food he had prepared. Luthando was about to get in the car and leave but Bontle stopped him.

## LUTHANDO

I was about to get in my car when Bontle stopped me,she was holding my hand not to get in the car. I think her eyes were shinny showing that she was about to cry,but why cause we are fine i just kissed her a good bye kiss to show her that i was fine.I went to her and hugged her,it was as if i had told her to let the tears fall. My baby was crying but i did



not know why.

Luthando:Okay baby tell me what is wrong my baby.

Bontle:I am sorry Luthando about what i said and did today baby. I wasnt my self and this thing of doughting my self also is the problem.

Bontle told me all about her trust issues,her fears and insecurities and her thinking that she was unattractive. Dont take me wrong guys I'm still angry for the way she behaved but i understand where she is coming from. I wish i could tell her that even if i didn't love her he was still chosen for me. So to ease her pain i told her is okay that i understand that will we sit down and talk about this again.

Luthando: Look baby can you sleep and rest on it then tomorrow before i leave we talk again okay.

Bontle:Nodded.

Luthando:Come here (Luthando hugged and kissed Bontle for the last time then left)

God my baby is a piece of work but i love her,just to

cry though only to ask for forgiveness. I am not complaining but my woman is a cry baby shame.

I didn't feel the Fifteen minutes drive to my hotel room as that Bontle was occupying my mind. As soon as i arrived at the hotel i went straight to my room to sleep. I had eaten at my wife's place dinner prepared by my future wife so i did not have to call for room service. Had also taken a shower with my baby before i had to take her home so I'm still fresh all i need now is to sleep. I got in my room took out my phone to call and inform Bontle i had arrived safe at home.

Bontle:Luthando

Luthando:I'm home sthandwa sam(My love)

Bontle: Okay good night

Luthando:Goodnight. Ngiyak'thanda yezwa (I love you okay)

Bontle:I know and i love you too.

tuu...tuu..tuu.... There she did it again hanging

up as if she is the one who called. ai let me sleep.

## UNKNOWN WOMAN

I spend the whole day searching about this Prince and he had never posted himself with any woman,that's a bonus for me.I hear that his Kingdom had a meeting about him choosing a wife today and i hear they had already chosen someone for him. What worries me is that daddy has not told me that they had contacted him so i don't know why has he not shared the news with me cause they had even set the date for the weeding in December.

I wish and hope that the reason daddy has not shared the news with me is cause they had chosen another Princess from another Kingdom. Anyway let me not stress my self daddy said that Prince is as good as mine and that i have nothing to worry my self with,so I'm hoping he meant it because the Prince is a whole package you guys. That man is a

definition of hot, handsome and beautiful all at once  
i tell you.

All the man i dated and introduced, all of them had  
an agenda with me, it was either they wanted to be  
recognized and seen and be famous and known  
cause they dating me or they wanted to chow me  
and my money. Yes you heard me right I'm no  
longer a virgin but i got nothing to worry about  
daddy did say that he and he's friend had already  
made a promise to each other in marrying us, so see  
i got nothing to worry about.

to be continued...

LIKE, SHARE AND COMMENT

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTEEN

KING LUZUKO

It was 04H00 am in the morning when King Luzuko had a dream about his grandfather. It felt so real because it was as if they were both in the river not far away from the Kingdom castle. The grandfather had visited his grandson so that he can make peace with the decision taken by them. He felt that his grandson was really not doing well with the news he had received from the seer because of the promise he made to his friend. The grandfather was sitting in a big rock in the river when his grandson was not far from him on the bench he was sitting on.

Grandfather: Mzukulwana wam kuzomela uxole ndodana (My grandson it is time you forgive yourself my son.)

King Luzuko: Njani baba, sayenza isivumelano mina naye ukuthi ukhula kwa batwana bethu bazoshata tata. (How granddad, we had made a promise my friend and i that when our kids are old will marry them to each other granddad.)

Grandfather: My grandson have i ever made bad

choices for you in life,remember how your mother was to your dad,that love you always seen and promised to yourself that you would love your woman just as much if we were to choose for you a wife like your mom. Your wife you love her more than anything in the world and is us we chose for you. So do you think we would choose for my grand grand gradson the worst of a wife when i chose the best for you and your father my grands on.

King Luzuko: Ngiyezwa baba,kodwa ngizo mbuka kanjani ebusweni baba wa ezwa ezindaba,ubohlobo bethu bophelile baba.(I hear you granddad but how will i look at him in the face when he hears of these,our friendship is over granddad.)

Grandfather: If he is going to crucify you because of the ancestors decisions it simple means he was never a friend to begin with,uyangizwa ndodana (do you hear me my son)

King Luzuko: Ngiyabonga baba. (Thank you granddad)

Grandfather: Xola mzukulwana wam,Xola

ndodana( Forgive yourself my grandson,Forgive my son.)

The great grand gand King said all of this disappearing in the face of King Luzuko in the dream,He kept shouting baba (granddad)because there was more he needed to ask of him. He wanted to ask about her daughter inlaw and why they never chose the Princess but her but it was too late his granddad was no wer to be found.

It was 05H00am when the King woke up for his dream that felt so real.He knew that his grandfather was right as that he would kill for his wife. He then remembered the smile he was saw in Luthando's face when he was reading a text message that was definitely from his chosen wife,he just knew that there is nothing more to do than to face his fears,and that is by him starting to answer his friends text messages and phone calls. He went to the bathroom to get ready for the day.He had decided that it was time to send all the kingdom's an invitation to his son weeding today,so that they

can all have plenty of time to prepare for the wedding next year in December.

King Luzuko summoned the guards to drive Thando to buy invitation cards, all in all there are 15 Kingdoms that needed to be invited. The guards were ready to drive the Princess around to town. The King had advised Thando to buy nice invitation card. He knew that the date was not yet set but that was not going to be a problem as all the kingdom's will know that the wedding will be in December anytime. He had decided that when he's friend would contact him after receiving the invitation he would go to his place and confront him. The king wanted that everyone today before 13H30 would have received the invitation cards to the wedding.

## IN THE HOTEL ROOM

It was 07H00am when Luthando received a call from the reception that someone was here for him.



Luthando knew it could only mean that was Bontle cause he knows no one this side but her. He gave the receptionist permission to let the person to come through without asking who it was. In 2 minutes there was a knock on the door and Luthando told the person behind the door to come in. When the door opened Luthando came face to face with Bontle. Bontle didn't wait no time but ran straight in Luthando's arms, she had held on too tight that Luthando told her he can't breathe. She stepped back a little not letting go of Luthando.

Luthando: Morning baby. What a nice surprise

Bontle: Morning Baby, i couldn't sleep last night knowing what i did yesterday and knowing that today you leaving.

Luthando turned Bontle around from the hug they were having and hold her waist from behind and asked her to look in the mirror while still holding her like that.

Luthando: You see that lady in the mirror, that lady has my heart in her hands, if anything were to

happen between us i would not survive it,you are my heart in human form what i mean is in this few days I've known you i know i wouldn't survive without you.

All along when Luthando was saying this Bontle's tears were flowing freely without an invitation. Bontle never knew love and the first time he tried she got the best she could never asked for. Bontle did not reply she just laid her head back on Luthando's sholder.

Luthando kissed her neck,and Bontle let out a soft moan,His one hand moved from her waist to her breast.While the other went under her jeans and penties...Luthando played a little with Bontle's clit before he can put his middle finger in her cockie. Bontle's screamed,moaned Luthando's name not caring in the world if other people in the hotel room can hear them. He put the second finger while touching and caressing her body without leaving the neck,he kept kissing her slowly on the neck seeing that passion in the mirror that Luthando was

giving out to Bontle, Bontle couldn't take it no more and came while shaking uncontrollably. Luthando let go of her cookie turned her around and kissed her.

Luthando was just in his boxer shorts he had just waken up when he received a call that someone was there for him. Bontle took off his boxer and played with his manhood a little, Bontle never gave any man a blow job but she knew about it, she would see how man would go insane in the movies when given a blow job. She went down on him but Luthando didn't want her too, Bontle begged him to let her and just like that his tip of his manhood was in Bontle's mouth while she was also giving the twins attention too. This whole thing shocked Luthando cause Bontle was giving him the best blow job he had never had ever. Luthando held on Bontle's head and guided her and Bontle would gag there and then, it wasn't that long when the room was filled with Luthando's groans and moans, shit Pearl, My God Bontle..... Yoh Dr Ngcobo i can't hold

in no more...With that said Luthando exploded in Bontle's wife and she swallowed unbelievable for a first timer.

Bontle: Really Luthando Dr Ngcobo

Luthando:(Smiling and pulling Bontle to him so that they can be face to face.)You can't be doing that and expect that my mind function normal.Baby where did you even learn that.

Bontle Shrugged her shoulders but Luthando was not yet done with her, he took off he jeans when they were on her knees he bend her to touch the mirrors table they were now faced with the mirror. Luthando fucked Bontle from behind while holding her braided her.Bontle was shouting praises praising Luthando.

Bontle:I love you Thando,i fucken love you.With that said she squirted all over Luthando's manhood.

Luthando:Shit... baby...God Bontle your the death of me woman. In 3 second he followed behind Bontle. Luthando asked Bontle to join her in the shower has

he never had any for the day.They had an innocent shower while conversing.

Bontle: So baby tell me more about this thing that you will have to marry soon,and that you will be marrying me.

Luthando:Baby there is a certain time that a Prince should be married off in all off the known kingdom and when that time comes the Prince will be chosen a wife from any of the other kingdom's but in my kingdom my ancestors chose you my love.That's why yesterday i told you that you and i were destined to each other even if we didn't meet that day you were already chosen for me.

Bontle:God. Thats hectic but baby I'm not from Royalty and worse i know nothing about Royalty.

Luthando:Good that means you my wife should learn about our ways. When i come back from home again to J ohannesburg will bring you our Royalty books with which they will teach you all about our roots how a King,Queen,Prince, and princess behaves cause you my wife next year you getting

married to me so the sooner you learn the better.

Bontle:Tjo baby that's seems to be a lot.

Luthando:Did you even hear the part i said I'm marrying you next year baby.

Bontle:Luthando all i know is that i love you and want to be with you in every way possible marriage is not the list of my worries but lossing you to a princess is.

Luthando:Does that mean you would marry me.

Bontle:Any day,any time baby. I Love you J unior.

Luthando:Love you too blessing.

After love making and the talk things got hectic Luthando was late because he had scheduled to leave 10H00am in the morning but it was now 12H39 in the afternoon all thanks to Bontle's clinginess.She didn't want to let go but she had to because Luthando had to go back home today.

Luthando left and promised he would keep in touch as soon as he had arrived home.He promised that

he would come back for Bontle. They both love making love without a condom not in care of pregnancy or any other diseases that comes with having unprotected sex.

## UNKNOWN KINGDOM

The Princess was from the mall when she saw a courier man who had just deliver a post in her Kingdom. Since she had heard about the Prince having set the date and had choosen a wife she had long waited for a letter from the kingdom she was to be married of too. The way she had no manners she saw the card was for her dad but opened it anyway. The moment she saw AN INVITATION TO THE PRINCE WEEDING,She just saw red and she wanted to scream curse all all that because what she was expecting was a letter asking for her hand in marriage not an invitation. She went in the house in search of her dad but he was no where to be found.

The unknown princess called one of the guards and ask where was his father,the guard told her that her father had traveled to the Ndlovu Kingdom to visit the King of the Kingdom.The Princess told the guard that as soon as her father arrives he must call her and give him that (The invitation card).The Princess could not sleep nor eat all that she was asking herself who was chosen for her man cause daddy had promised her that the Prince was already hers from the beginning of her teenage years,telling her how she should keep herself all pure for his man.

It was 17H00 and still her father was not back,this was frustrating to her. she needed to shout and the person responsible was her father so he was waiting for her ,she knew she wasn't going to be able to sleep without seeing and to his father. She knew that the Queen is always where ever her husband is she didn't bother looking for her. She went on his phone and went to search again about his Prince charming and still there was nothing



there about her chosen princess.

BONTLE

I am sure Luthando had now arrived in Johannesburg airport Let me call him before his jet leaves the airport.

Luthando:Baby.

Bontle:Breathing

Luthando:Yini baby us oyandikhumbula njalo (Do you already miss me)

Bontle:Yes baby i love you too.

Luthando:Hai Bontle didn't say i love you. I asked if you missed me already.

Bontle:Kana o dira ka mabomo o itsi sentle gore puo ee ya gago ga ke e itsi. (You always do this purposely knowing that i don't really know your language at all.)

Luthando:Love you babe. Look will call you when i

get home okay.

tuu...tuu...tuu...tu. Bontle was so angry at Luthando for hanging up on her forgetting she always does that to him. She called again but the phone went to voicemail. She decided to let it go and wait for him to call back again.

She was busy in the house that she got bored on doing one thing twice, she would dust move and dust again that is how bored she was and desperate to forget about Luthando a little.

I decided to eat and take a nap until mommy comes back home. Will eat out today i dont feel like cooking.

To be continued.

LIKE, SHARE AND COMMENT AND INVITE GUYS.

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOURTEEN

FOUR MONTHS LATER

## LUTHANDO

What can i say other than that it was a long three months of my life with an always crying Bontle over on the phone,she would call and not say anything but i would hear her sniffing in the background and when you ask her what's wrong she would say nothing besides that she misses me or better yet she would ask me when i am coming to Johannesburg. Since i left the North West in Klerksdorp we never meet again because of me of cause and that what breaking my babies heart in pieces,worse when i would tell my dad about her behavior this days that i need to go see her,he would tell me that when we married how would she survive the days i would not be home because i had to visit other kingdom's for days,he told me to make my future wife aware now before we even get married that i wont always be there. We are in March now and next months will be graduating and my baby is having none of that she says she cant

wait till then.

Dad got me running errands concerning the Chiefs attention and he has been dragging me to all of his meetings, telling me that he is already grooming for being the King of Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom. He has been taking too much of my time that i never had any to can visit my baby girl atleast three days again. I have been sick the past three months, if I'm not vomiting i get dizzy and cant even get up from bed, worse i can't stomach anything beside sweet stuff which are not even healthy since i have not been eating well these past months. Mom has been asking me multiple times if i have been using condom with Bontle. I did not want to think about it alot but the signs were there, i was having morning sickness when my wife was having mood swings. I never wanted to ask her about her periods or if she ever took morning after pills after all our love making, i blame my self for trusting Bontle alone in this cause i assume as she is a future Doctor she would be careful of such things, forgetting that we

all human beings and make mistakes but i cant even accuse her of wanting to trap me with a baby cause we all know my wife is too innocent and now I'm even corrupting her in becoming a sex addict but let me not worry my self if she is pregnant or not she is my future wife after all and bound to give me kids soon after marriage.

Lately have been receiving calls from an unknown number and when i pick up the call i could hear the person over the phone breathing and yet says nothing,not only that there is a woman busy tagging me and saying m her future and all that,if it aint that she would sends me nudes without a face on. I'm only thanking my Gods that my wife doesn't have social networks or i would be dealing with my crying wife cause with her insecurities anything is possible. I have been meaning to track this girl to not luck at all cause is as if all her accounts are fake and the numbers she uses to call me she changes everytime she calls me.I really don't need this especially now with the clingy Bontle,she would

go lunatic on me without giving me a chance to explain. I need to find this girl and soon before my marriage or else I'm doomed. You know thinking about it frustrates me even more let me call my cry baby.

BONTLE

Bontle: Baby look can i call you back.

"Dr Ngcobo we are about to go in the theater room in three minutes hurry up please. "

Bontle: I love you okay baby. Give me an hour will call back okay.

Luthando: Okay Dr Nkosi go save lifes.

Bontle dropped the call smiling to what Luthando had called her. She did not have time to day dream about Luthando not with the heart transplant she had to. It took Bontle and other doctors three hours for this operation Bontle was a student but she was the one operating thats how good she was the

hospital trusted her more than the old doctors. The whole day today been feeling under the weather don't know what's wrong with me. On my way to the students doctors office i decided to call Luthando back after an hour and now is three hours sincè our call. While Luthando's phone rang i felt dizzy and needed to hold on to something but it was to late cause i fell and just like that it was lights out for me.

Luthando: Hello, Bontle are you there... hello anyone there...

Luthando heard nurses and doctors shouting for help but did not not know for who. He decided to hung up and call back.

Nurse: Hello sir, this is nurse Betty Dr Ngcobo had fainted a second ago.

Luthando: Take my number on her phone soon as she wakes up call me.

Nurse: Okay sir bye.

Luthando was left worried and there was nothing he could do when he was far away from Bontle.

It was late in the evening when i woke up from my beauty sleep,damn but i was so hungry no wonder i was so dizzy and fainted i did not eat today.I remembered that i was calling Luthando when i had felt dizzy in just a second. I saw my phone on the table beside my bed.I called him and he answered immediately like he was AND my call.

Luthando:Bontle is that you??

Bontle:Yes baby is me why are so worried

Luthando:Don't ask me that while you fainted today Blessing.

While on the phone with Luthando a doctor walked in Bontle's ward.

Doctor: Ah Dr Ngcobo you are awake, you scared all of us here... we thought we might loose our best doctor he said laughing.

Bontle:AH...Luthando baby let me call you back.

Luthando:Don't tell me that put me on loud speaker (Bontle puts Luthando on speaker.)Good evening



Doctor my name is Luthando the husband to Dr Nkosi. What is wrong wife my wife doctor.

Doctor: Good evening sir. I'm sorry but it seem like your wife here did not eat today and that affected the baby a little cause the baby needed to be feed for the day.

Luthando/ Bontle: A baby

Bontle: Dr Sithole please tell me you joking.

Luthando: How far is she doctor

Doctor: Three months sir.

Luthando: Can you please ask nurse Betty to order my wife something to eat will deposit money for her please.

Doctor: Okay sir. Dr Ngcobo i am going to keep you just for today, just to monitor you and the baby but tommorrow will be discharging you.

Bontle only nodded this was shocking for her, she remembered she did not take morning pills twice she had had sex with Luthando.

Luthando: Baby look don't panic okay will be there

first thing tomorrow morning okay.Keep safe you and my baby please.

Bontle dropped the call without responding to Luthando she was busy asking how could she not see,she is a doctor for heaven sake.Why ...she kept repeating why to herself.

The nurse got in with Bontle's food and gave her. Bontle thank her.She was happy that she was going to be a mother.Happy that Luthando did not freak out and think that she had trapped him.She was glad all these revelations happens when she is not home with her mother but back at Johannesburg because she doesn't know how would she break the news to her.She ate while touching her stomach thinking how she could not be aware that it is actually three months without her having periods.She smiling at her stomach.

Bontle:Really baby Luthando you had to hide away from mommy.You shouldn't have done that.Mommy was gonna be hurt if anything had

happened to you my baby.

After the bonding session Bontle had with her child she slept without calling Luthando goodnight she was too tired to can talk over phone.

SEER

The seer knew now is time they visited Bontle's mother as that both the kids had found out that they were expecting,so as the child is of Royalty he/she is not supposed to be born out of wedlock. So the seer knows is time that they did things right with Bontle. Dowry(Lobola) had to be paid for as soon as the child is not yet born.While the seer was still in the hut Luthando came in running.

Luthando:Ngiyaxolis a baba,kodwa ndidinga ucedo lwakho (I'm sorry seer but i need your help.)

Seer:Ngiyayazi (I know)Hlala phantsi (sit down)Tommorrow when you meet your chosen one

give her this necklace and this bracelet they would protect both her and our future Prince's and princess.

Luthando:What do you mean,is she not carrying one baby.

Seer.I have said alot already leave and make sure you do not tell your chosen about the kids you know she will freak out now leave.

Luthando did not ask anymore questions but left the seer to go get ready for his trip tonight. The seer took his working stuff to consult with the ancestors to protect Luthando and Bontle including the kids.

The seer needed to see the king to discuss their trip to the North West he felt they needed to leave sooner rather than later. So he planned to meet with the king later today as that he also need to talk to the king about the threat that he had brought to his future king buy not keeping the end of the deal with his friend.The seer had a lot in his hands. He need

to protect Bontle's kids with all that he has.

Since Luthando found about the babies the seer has to make sure to tell Luthando about the importance of keeping the pregnancy a secret, but decide that he would call Luthando once he is with Bontle cause they both have to keep it a secret until the kids are born

To be continued....

LIKE SHARE AND COMMENT...

I Know is short i will post continuation for the insert early in the morning though..

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: CONTINUATION FOR INSERT FOURTEEN

UNKNOWN KINGDOM

My name is King Daluxolo Bhekimuzi Sithole,I rule

the Kingdom named Kwamashu Kingdom. I have two little brothers but they never around cause they love the city life more, and of cause I'm married to Londiwe Sithole, we have one child and that is our only Princess. She is spoilt and yes I'm the reason why. The reason i only have one child is cause my wife can't give me anymore kids as she had had her womb removed after giving birth to our only daughter, she had a difficult pregnancy where i had thought i might loss both her and my princess. That is where the overprotectiveness came, where i would make sure what she gets want, she was my glass in human form, she still is cause she is my only daughter.

Londiwe had wanted me to have a second wife so to can have more kids but i couldn't do my wife like that. The elders had also agreed with Londiwe regarding the fact that i should consider a second wife cause of her being unable to give me a heir, But still i could not agree. I have a son though that i had with my high school sweetheart before Londiwe

was chosen for me. She knows about him and the ancestors too. The seer and the ancestors both have been protecting him for me. He knows me cause i am in his life full time but he leaves a normal life like any other. I dont know if my wife had accepted him cause she can't really give me anymore kids or she really accepted him as i had him before we were arranged but it is what it is,i have a heir from a commoner and hence my reasons of why i didn't see the necessity of having a second wife and hurting my wife like that in the process.

King Luzuko had explained the choice made by the ancestors,me been born and raised by ancestors worse even protected by them,i know not to go against them and for that i couldn't blame my friend because of their choices for i value our friendship more than anything. Luzuko even tried to hide away from me when i had visited his kingdom because this was too much for him as it was for me because we love each other to hurt one another like that,so

we spoke and i understood it was beyond his control and he invited me to the wedding. Although this will hurt my daughter but she will get over it i know,the obsesiveness she has over the Prince maybe was caused by me always reminding her how she is the Next Queen Nkosi,My God worse i dont know how to face her with this heart breaking news.

## NDLOVU KINGDOM

It has been raining ever since the seer had told Luthando about the babies but it was now that heavy rain,it was your typical droplets rain that would get you very wet unaware.Luthando had long left with the jet after talking with the seer about making sure he protects her wife and kids.King Luzuko did not understand why Luthando had requested the jet without communicating with him but he thought it might be cause of an emergency cause Luthando had not told about the kids he is



having with the future Queen. King Luzuko was happy that he had not lost a best friend because of the ancestors reasons of choosing someone else other than his best friend daughter. He realised that his grandfather was right that if he were to break their friendship cause of this it would only mean he was never a true friend from the beginning to start with.

Thandiwe and Londiwe were all over each other that they didn't want to be involved in their husband's businesses, they both manage to make a good friendship cause of the relationship their husband's have, but Queen Thandiwe felt guilty it was as if she had also made a promise to Queen Londiwe like her Husband had done with King Daluxolo. Queen Londiwe explained how important the ancestors instructions needs to be followed more than promises made without their involvement so she told her friend not to stress herself about it. They both decided to have a ladies lunch out with their daughters one day. Unlike their husband's, Queen

Thandiwe has friends and best friend as well as Queen Londiwe but they both still valued their friendship with one another as wife's to bestfriends.

Princess Thando meet a man in the mall the day she had been to the mall to buy invitations and ever since then they have been in contact,Lucky for her they man is half Royalty as his father is a King but her mother not from Royalty,so this meant it might work in her favor if their relationship would become more to what they are now.

Thando had never felt anything for a man as she had learned not too because of the rules given to her as a princess but coming to meet her boyfriend the instructions and rules given to her mattered no more,all that had mattered were the strong feelings she had felt for the man she meet in passing in the mall.

**BONTLE**

Today I'm getting discharged and Luthando has been blowing up my phone since 03H00am when he had arrived in Johannesburg and i wouldn't be surprised if i would be told his here already cause now is 06H00am in the morning. Speaking of the devil Luthando graced Bontle with his presence.

Luthando:Morning Baby and my princess and maybe Prince. How are you guys.

Bontle:I guess i will have to be used to the idea is no longer me but us now huh...

Luthando: Stop being a baby,Baby you know you have my whole heart although you will have to get used to shearing it with our baby here.

Bontle: Okay let me go get ready so we can leave.

Luthando:Okay baby let me go sign your discharge forms then so long.

Bontle was so happy that when she decided having a relationship she decided with a man like Luthando.

In all honesty she had not thought Luthando would come after all the begging she had done for him to come see her when she had missed her, but here he is now that she needed him the most. She now knows that Luthando would leave everything and anything for her if it meant her safety. She started to believe that she truly has Luthando's heart in her hands like he had once told her.

Luthando could not get the forms in time as the receptionist was stalling just so she could try her luck with Luthando but in that process Bontle appeared.

Receptionist: Morning Dr Ngcobo and glad to see you well so soon.

Bontle: Thank you Dimpho. Baby what seems to be the problem. why is it you still here by the reception. I am hungry can't wait to get home.

Luthando: Well if you could ask Dimpho here what seems to be the matter as she is the one been taking too much time.

Dimpho: I'm sorry Dr Ngcobo here are the forms sir.

Really i couldn't believe Dimpho was eyeing my man but i can't blame her people here in the hospital had never seen me with a man and worse Luthando aint written my name on his forehead to chase away people like Dimpho so i understand but have to trust my man around vultures like her who would one day also try luck with my man.

Luthando: Baby come on lets go,what are thinking when you are this deep in your thoughts even when I'm right next to you.

Bontle:Of cause I'm thinking about your Mr Nkosi,Just thinking how blessed i am to have you in my life.

Luthando:Ncoo baby come here.

Luthando just kissed Bontle right in front of Dimpho and other stuff members who were around that area,Bontle was just out of it enjoying been kissed like that by the man she truly loved.The both after the kiss thanked Dimpho for the forms and left so

they can feed their baby.

to be continued.....

INSERT FIFTEEN LOADING.....

LIKE,COMMENT AND SHARE

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTEEN

UNKNOWN PRINCESS

I would love to introduce my self.My name is Ntombikababa Sithole. My dad gave me this name as i was his only daughter after knowing my mom would not give her anymore kids.I have heard that i have a brother but we have never meet.I have a problem with daddy accepting that I'm no longer getting married to his friend son,i mean atleast i knew maybe daddy could have convinced his friend to ignore the fact that I'm no longer a virgin,now i am worried to which kingdom will he marry me off and again I'm worried that no kingdom will accept a

princess which is no longer a virgin. I have to convince daddy to ask if i can't be the second wife since i was not chosen for the prince.

I have been keeping tabs with the Prince's life on social media, nothing about the chosen wife had been posted yet not even had he mentioned that he is getting married on any of his social media. Everyday if not every hour i call just to hear his voice. He no longer respond to any of my calls now cause been calling him with new sim cards evergday. Now when i call he answers and leaves the phone unattended. The prince is any woman's dream, i know that he is forced in this marriage and that would mean that they might have a loveless marriage giving me the access and opportunity to seduce him. I know that he is graduating next months and I'm planning to be there, I'm pretty much sure the arranged wife won't be there. Man are weak, so i dont think our Prince is different to man species.

I have been planing this trip to J ohannesburg for two months now,had already booked a hotel room and a ticket that will need to use to fly to J ohannesburg the day of the graduation. I am only hoping that he would love what will be offering him that day.I'm only hoping that the King does not invite my dad to witness his son success since they are best buddies.I tried to reas on with mommy that we should visit the Kingdom without daddy maybe i can find a chance with the Prince,she flat out said NO with that warning look.I got no one on my side with winning my way to the Prince's heart so i guess i will have to only depend on my self and my skills to can have the Prince's attention. It is days like this i miss my friends but they all hate me as i used to use my status to seduce away their boyfriend without them knowing until Mbali one of my friends cot me in bed with her Fiance and so all of them did not trust me around their boyfriend till today they decided that they all unfriend and stay away from me.



## LUTHANDO

I had taken Bontle to fisher ways she had cravings for their food. She never uttered any words to me since we have left the hospital, maybe she thinks me kissing her like that in front of Dimpho and other stuff members i was showing off or proving a point and well i wasn't, I kissed her like that because i had never properly greeted her since i had arrived and her being that calm with Dimpho even when she came to realize what was Dimpho upto just turned me on because that proved to me that my woman was breaking that shell of insecurities out of her system that showing and proving to me that my woman now trust and believes i truly love her and only her for that matter.

I couldn't talk to her about serious matters while on the road driving or while we were at the restaurant because i know hw she can sometimes jump over conclusions so i had decided that i would give her

what the seer gave me to give to her when we arrive at her apartment and had also decided to tell her about keeping the secret about this pregnancy when i explain why is important that our babies are protected. Bontle never eats alot even now that is pregnant i noticed that she ate what she would normally eat when we together she wasnt eating much like all the other pregnant who would order the whole restaurant. I had asked if we should order a take away just incase and she had told me not to worry about that as that I'm around to cook and feed her just incase imagine.

While eating i received one of those anonymous calls and i did not respond but picked it up like i always do but this time i put it to a loud speaker and as always the mistry girl was quite but you could hear the pers on breathing over the phone proving that there is someone there.

Bontle:Luthando why are you doing that,who is it that is calling anyways for you to do that baby.

Luthando:Nothing to worry yourself about it is someone you and i dont need to discuss but enjoys calling me,so i am helping the person in waisting their own air time.

Bontle:(Giggling)Huh baby are you not worried you have a stalker out ther.

Luthando:Right now the only person that matters is you.The stalker will eventually get tired and get over me.

Bontle:(Smiling)as long you know wouldn't like sharing you.

Luthando:Ofcause MaNkosi.

All along Ntombikababa was listening to the couples conversation but she wasn't sure if the lady over the phone is the chosen woman for him or is his girlfriend that he had before being arranged to marry someone. She was so frustrated that her plan might not work if the Prince has a girlfriend already maybe he had promised to make her a second wife and that she wasn't planning to allow nor to happen

in her watch.

When Bontle was well feed we went through KFC drive through for their dunked wings,of that was n't for me but the wife and we had also passed by Woolworths for alot of junk food.I fear that I'm going to be an errand boy for her cravings sooner rather than later.

## NDLOVU KINGDOM

The seer was waiting for the king in the chieftancy room,he had came to discuss the trip to the North West with the king so that he can be prepared for the journey ahead. The seer thinks that it is best that the go there over this coming weekend so that Mmabontle can know that all will be done accordingly with his daughter,he thinks it is important Mmabontle hears from the king and himself that Bontle was chosen to help their Prince to rule their kingdom one day.It seems that he

knows Mmabontle knows alot about Royalty but he knew it was right that she knows everything that is expected of her daughter when getting married to their kingdom.

King Luzuko was on a call with his daughter when the seer had requested for him,he had to cut the call short and told his only daughter that he would call again after his meeting with the seer. King Luzuko didn't waist the seer's time within five minutes he was with the seer.

King Luzuko: Good afternoon

Seer: Afternoon my king,I'm sorry to have come unannounced but the matter is urgent and as i had told you before how important to follow our traditions,this is one of the matter that requires that. I need us to visit the Future Queen's mother this coming weekend.

King Luzuko: There is no problem in that but Luthando is not here to direct us he had gone to J ohanneburg to his wife last night.

Seer: I know about that he came to me before his departure but we can ask him the address to his in-laws place for he knows that traditionally we have to follow all the steps taken when taking a wife that being letting the family of the daughter-in-law about their intentions with her. The only difference is that we not writing a letter but going in person so to explain that her daughter aint marrying to just a random normal family but is getting married to a Royalty family so this would need her consent face to face.

King Luzuko: I hear you, will make sure the Jet is available over this weekend then.

Seer: Thank you my King (With that said the seer left to his hut again.)

Queen Thandiwe had received a message from Queen Londiwe regarding that talk about them going out. Queen Thandiwe was still not sure when cause her daughter was not around but she had replied to Queen Londiwe with a text telling that she

would inform her as soon as Thando is around. Queen Londiwe only wanted her daughter to accept that she won't be marrying to that family but might as well get used to that they would only be family friends and was hoping since Ntombikababa has no friends anymore she can befriend Thando the day of their lunch out.

## BONTLE

Luthando was busy stealing glances at me, when I return those glances he would look away, right there and then I knew he had something to tell me and maybe I might not like it but for the past four months I had learned that Luthando would not hurt me, not intentionally so, so I know whatever it is that he has to tell me might be regarding the baby. I looked at him one more time and chuckled cause damn my man was acting weird but I couldn't read if it's the weird excitement or weird worried don't even know if that statement makes sense.

We had arrived in my apartment but what i did after unlocking my apartment was to instruct Luthando to make some snacks for us but when i got in my room i decided to take off my clothes and sleep a little only for the time being Luthando is busy with preparing the snacks. When Luthando went to Bontle's room he found her snoring it might be that she was tired. Luthando thought this himself that this is going to be a long nine months. Luthando covered Bontle with the blanket that was in the couch in the room and decided to leave her sleep while he goes and prepare something for the pregnant lady as she had requested that he cooks just in case, while they could've bought take aways just incase.

to be continued.....

CONTINUATION OF INSERT FIFTEEN WILL BE  
UPLOADED IN THE MORNING.

LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE



[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: CONTINUATION OF  
INSERT FIFTEEN

"I thought i should share this before i get typing the insert for you my lovely people... GOD LOVES US MY PEOPLE,IT HURTS SO BAD FEELING HIS PRESENCE AND NOT SHARE THE LOVE....

Thina\_Zungu~ Nginguthandiwe(The song touch to deep in me)

IN BONTLE'S APARTMENT

Luthando was done with cooking and still Bontle was asleep,so he decided to check out movies on Netflix so long.While he was he was busy over the phone,Bontle came out from her bedroom still with sleepy eyes,she was still rubbing her eyes trying to be a little bit awake for baby daddy. Luthando smiled to seeing what Bontle was doing to be wide awake,he didn't even wait for her to join him on the couch before he could speak to her.

Luthando:If i were you if i really want to stay awake and fresh,i would take a relaxing bath and after come down again to join my man for dinner cause is already late since u slept the day away leaving me alone and bored.

Bontle:(approching Luthando)I'm sorry i guess that i never had a proper sleep at the hospital as that their bed aint as comfortable as our beds.Let me do just that but ain't you going to join me???

Luthando:You can go will follow right behind you.

Bontle went to fill up the bath with water that would be on a right temperature for the both them,on the other side Luthando went to his car to fetch the necklace and bracelet. It wasn't even 5 minutes and Luthando was in the bathroom with his woman. Luthando went in the bath first and Bontle followed facing Luthando with her back.Luthando took the bathing cloth and help Bontle here and there and Bontle was enjoying every moment of it.

Luthando:Bontle you do know that i am from

Royalty right??

Bontle:Yes.Why do you ask??

Luthando:Because there are things that i have to give you so to protect both you and my kids.You do know that people from Royalty have their traditional healer right,and now our seer sees this of importance to be given to you to protect our future heirs of Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom.

Bontle:Baby you scaring me and confusing me at the same time. What is it,are we in danger me and the baby and what do you mean protects your kids???

Luthando:NO...NO...NOO... You and the kids aint in danger at all but it is always safe to always protect unborn babies in our our culture especially when they are off Royalty and about me mentioning kids is cause you my woman might be carrying twins,triplets or better yet quadrupled but the seer mentioned that we should keep the news a secret until he sees fit is safe to can share this good news with everyone and maybe we have to keep our

babies a secret for their protection too.

Bontle: I hear baby but i can't hide this from my mom,you will have to ask your seer if it would be wrong sharing such good news,and with the kids part baby I'm scared how would i handle them when i know nothing about kids.

Luthando:I will be there baby and I'm sure there would be nannies to assist you don't have to worry about that.

Bontle:Eish baby i don't know,but what i know is that i am going to need you,i mean baby my first relationship just had to come with just so much.Don't take me wrong i don't feel like this is a mistake in actual fact it all feels like a true blessing in my life that i would hate to wake up and find my self without you,so all in all baby I'm going to need you to be patient with me while you teach me this relationship thing.

Luthando:Okay baby i hear you and i ain't going anywhere,come lets get out this water is becoming cold and don't want my babies including you

catching cold.

Bontle stood up first and took a towel to dry her self while Luthando did the same with another towel. When they where about to lotion, Luthando asked Bontle to help her with putting on the necklace and bracelet. The necklace and the bracelet were both designed nicely to accommodate everything that Bontle would wear, you wouldn't tell they were there for a reason and Bontle fell in love with them instantly. She was happy that everything was still going well between her and her baby daddy. Bontle loved Luthando more than she loved herself, she feels that Luthando is also helping her in appreciating herself and gaining self confidence that she is now starting to love everything about herself and a little less insecure now.

THANDO

Let me introduce my self too my people,My name is Thando Princess Nkosi,i am the second following after my handsome brother Prince Luthando J unior Nkosi. I am doing my second year at UNIBO Mahikeng Campus.While i was at home i meet this most humble man at the mall. He was so humble that i thought it was maybe because he wanted to warm his way in my heart,I even thought that he was interested in me cause I'm a princess but to my suprise he is also a Prince.

The Prince only told me his name just not his surname,he promised that he would tell me his surname when he will be sending a letter for my hand in marriage to my dad.Lesego can be difficult if you asked me about him. Yes you heard right his name is Lesego.He says that his mother is not from Royalty but his father is. It is now three months him and i communicating and he had never rushed me into anything worse he never even asked for a kiss but loves me sincerely,see what i mean when i say my man is humble. He is caring,loving and friendly

that you would question if he really is from Royalty as know how Royalties like looking down on other people but just not my man. Him and I have same personalities, we both down to earth that is how my dad actually taught us me and my brother, he used to say Royalty or not we all the same hence we should treat people around us with the same humbleness that they give towards us, he would say and i quote "Do unto others what you wish be done to you" meaning dont expect people to love and respect you whereas you can't give back the respect and love.

I haven't told my brother about him but i know he would love him because he trust my judgement. My brother is hooked guys the little free time that he now has is dedicated to his future wife, nothing else matters than her, you would even think that my brother is bewitched and his not cause the seer could have seen that, so this means my brother is really inlove. I'm not complaining instead i am hundred percent happy for my brother that i can't

wait to see my sister in law,even mommy can't wait we all want to thank her for the happiness she brought to my brothers life because he was always worried if he would love his chosen wife and guess what he went and fetched his chosen wife all by himself.

## KING DALUXOLO BHEKIMUZI SITHOLE

My daughter has been distant after the news of the Prince taking a wife which is not her,have been trying to reason with her and she is having none of that and Having Londiwe blaming me to how she turned out is not helping either. What worries me is that she has been alone and locked up in her room most of the time,whereas she is a person with a lot of friends for a princess but i don't even remember when last i had seen her with her friends or out shopping at that is what she can do best in her life.

I decided to make an appointment with her to can



have a date out with her like we used to do, having father and daughter date night's, i really don't know what really happened to my little baby girl. I wish she could open up to me so that i can be there for her instead she is now ignoring and pushing me away that i even wonder what she is up to now. Her mother seems to care less as they never had that tight mother daughter relationship cause my wife was a little strict than i was to her, it is now that i see what wife meant when she said I'm spoiling her and that one day she would be out of line and won't be able to represent her.

Next month is King Luzuko's son's graduation and he had invited me, i had wished if i could invite my daughter so she sees how important education is but the problem is that i don't think it would be wise as that i see she is still stand to the fact that Luthando has to marry her and no one else, whereas i think is best that she went to school maybe she would be a Prince who would love to be with someone like her. If she agrees on the date I'm

asking her out on,i wish that i can get through to her in letting go of Luthando cause i don't want her being obsessed and end up doing something beyond control.

to be continued.....

INSERT SIXTEEN LOADING

PLEASE LIKE,COMMENT AND SHARE MY PEOPLE...mcwaaaa

[03/19, 10:43] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT SIXTEEN

LUTHANDO

After dinner last night my baby and i just watched movies while having some snacks cuddled up on the couch.It was not that long when i heard small little sound of snoring and i knew right there and then those snores are of my wife. She was sleeping so peacefully on my chest,i decided not to leave and sleep over although it was not planned but i

know it would hurt her to wake up and not find me there,(Luthando smiling)this actually reminds me of our first night where i had left her sleeping after having sex with me.I was a coward then,i mean my baby was a virgin and her first night she wasn't aware of it as she was out of while i was sober like a judge.I knew she was going t call me all names when she would wake up and realises that i had taken advantage of her,so in my escape i decided to leave while sleping.

The night Bontle and i had was not a mistake because if it was i could have made means by taking her home,i mean she had a phone with her i could have found something using her phone trust me but to prove it was meant to be i only cared that she was safe than make matters worse and take her home like that. Bontle was the one who wanted me that night she was the one all over me but as sober as i was I'm the one to be blamed for the fact that i knew what i was doing and she was out of it to see exactly what she was doing,anyway one day

when our kids are old they will laugh at this story because they will all know that they are there cause of that night. (Luthando was smiling all along thinking about his encounter with Bontle, He then stood up from the couch to go fix the bed for her and Bontle, atleast after their bath Bontle wore her sleeping clothes so this meant that Luthando didn't have to worry about undressing her and dressing her up in her sleep wear. Luthando when he was done with preparing the bed he went and fetched Bontle from the couch.

"Damn baby you so heavy" I was looking at her, my baby was glowing and I'm the reason. My big worry is hurting her because i know alot of my ex's ain't over me, some would come and offer me free sex thinking after that i would change my mind and take them back. Looking at my my wife now and knowing how fragile her heart is i can't help but worry what will happen if one of my ex's comes to my place and she is there.

I had stopped though in my heart entertaining them, especially the three months I had spend back at home made me realise the change Bontle brought in me, I never when I'm home and worry about any of the girls I had, I would not text nor tell any of them I left for home but you won't believe first I went home after meeting Bontle I knew how to wright a long paragraph of a message, I knew how not to sleep without calling her just to say night and hear her voice.

I had put her to bed and now I'm only staring at her my precious beautiful Pearl. If you guys know the value of an expensive pearls bought by a rich woman, you would know the value Bontle has in my heart not even money and my riches can afford her but even after everything she chose me and loves me unconditionally and oh God I'm thankful for that. The way she handled the call I had from the mistry woman showed that my babies insecurities are lessening and now she is building that trust for our relationship, what more can a man ever ask for

though.

"Luthando went and checked if all the doors were locked then he switched of the lights in the leaving room and kitchen,he then went and joined Bontle in bed only in his boxers."

LESEGO

My Dad is a king and their villagers know of me although none of them knows me face to face.Daddy said that i had went home only to be introduced to the ancestors and some of the family members. When i was born daddy was not married and inlove with mom,he tells me that mommy knew he was a Prince and that they wouldn't have anything done the love they have for one another,mommy did tell me i was unplanned and yet here i was. My dad though,my dad loves me unconditionally that i wonder if he had married mom how would it had been,not once had i

questioned daddies love for me. He would come every day, and everyday we would have an hour where he would teach me about being a king as I'm the next in line, my mom knows about this and she has no problem about it.

My mom and daddies relationship is remarkable, there was never a day I would see hate in one another's eyes whenever they were to be in the same room with me, which even today makes me wonder why mom never asked dad to take her as a second wife, don't take me wrong it's just that you can see the love is still there between them, mommy tells me that dad was his first everything and daddy told me that mommy never deceived a second spot in any man's life that she deceived to be a queen in anyone she would meet hence he could not lessen her value like that and make her a second wife and to prove mommy agreed with her she still says that she loves how daddy respects women and their value. Both my parents are happily married.

My mom is married to a Zulu man,i guess she loves their language, after daddy she went to the next Zulu in line. I have 4 siblings in count that being my daddies only daughter with the Queen and mom has 3 more in her marriage 2 boys and 1 gals which leave me with 2 boys and 2 girls as my siblings and I'm the first child to both my mom and that that making all their kids younger than me. My younger sister from dad is someone i hate as a woman,i have meet her way too many times that i decided to be her invisible body guard.All her boyfriend left her because of me,i would warn them and all,i mean they all were using her for sex and fame i guess been seen with Royalty meant that much to them than loving my sister. I want daddy to tell her about me so i could now not hide but protect her full time if possible.

I've meet Princess Thando and i had never seen any girl like her,i couldn't tell that she was from riches until she told me and showed me bodyguards she



came with when they wanted to attack me from being too close to their princess but Thando told them she was fine. Can you believe his brother was promised to my sister and that could have been a bummer for me as I could have lost this precious jewel and become in-laws with her imagine how much of a bummer that could have been. Thando leaves a normal life like me, she hates being followed by guards and I hated that too they stopped when I was in high school and Thando's bodyguards also stopped when she was going to university. Thando is a chatter box but says she has only one friend which is her brother imagine now I have to worry about him accepting as he is a friend and a brother double stress.

Thando and I have been communicating for the past three months, she had told me I might not be the chosen Prince for her and told me how she must keep her virginity till marriage. I flat out told her that she wasn't worry about me I ain't going to disrupt her nor force her in anything against her

culture but I'm willing to love her anyway. She wants to tell her daddy about me, I'm not sure about that but says it might help us maybe in future.

## QUEEN LONDIWE

My daughter is miserable, is not that I don't care but is just that she hates it to be babied by me, she prefers her daddy more than me. I really tried to be that reasonable parent and that got me the title of monster parent, my husband is having sleepless night everyday because of our daughters change in moods after the news given to her that the Prince ain't marrying her. My husband fears coming to me for comfort and advice cause he fears to hear the I told you so words but in actual fact I want to assist where possible cause whatever that hurts the both of them affect me and also hurts me as I never want to see them miserable.

I'm not the type to force things but I almost asked

Queen Thandiwe wouldn't it be possible for her son to take a second wife,i was even close in asking if he was a ladies man or not,being a parent is not an easy job because as a parent you want your daughter to be always happy. I know my husband didn't want to take a second wife even when he heard i couldn't give her any more kids,he would tell me no woman deserves to be any man second choice,i know very well that he wouldn't like it if her daughter becomes the Prince's second choice but what more option do we have than that.I think is the best if the Prince wouldn't mind having two wife's. God this is difficult as i fear my daughter lossing herself and maybe causing harm to herself that shows to how much her life dependent on this relationship that was promised to her by her father.

Today i promise to sit down my husband,show him that will always love him no matter what and would never be happy when he isn't,My husband and i relationship was arranged and not once has he ever made me feel unwanted instead he left the woman

he loved whole heartily with his son too for me. He never once reminded me I'm the reason he had separated with his love of life and instead now I'm the love of his life. I respect the relationship he has with his baby mama because i know that my husband is not a womanizer where i would hear that him and the baby mama have a relationship. I love his son so much, I'm never the reason why he doesn't want to be seen in the village nor why he doesn't want to stay with us, he respects me so much that he calls me mom too, you could see even with the behavior that he is pretending that is one thing my husband did good in parenting, that son of his is going to be the best in loving a woman but maybe he takes from his father and most teachings from his mother as he spends most of his time with her. God just show me the way to a solution to my babies situation so that i can also have my husband back too because now is as if I'm sleeping with a robot or a zombie my husband is just out of it this thing with Ntombikababa is affecting him way too much.

## BONTLE

I felt like i was dreaming or was i dreaming. I was in a village near the river watching over 4 kids,3 being boys and 1 a girl.The boys were teaching a girl to swim while she was laughing,i think she was enjoying all the attention she was having from the boys but what surprises me is that all these kids look more like my boyfriend even the girl looks exactly like him. While was watching them not to drown nor hurt them self a woman and man appeared from no where mind due this people wher very old to be this side alone. i was sitting on top on the branch near the river although there was a rock there,the two old people were coming straight to me and sat on the big rock next to me.

Old man:Sawubona (Greetings)

Old woman:(Smiling to the old man)Haibo baba musukuyenza ingani kanjalo (No my husband dont do that to the child)You know very well she doesn't

know xhosa. Greetings my child.

Bontle: Greeting ma and dad.

King: My child I'm the great great king of this village and this is my wife the great great Queen of this village. My grand grand grand children look very beautiful and handsome just like their father.

Bontle was so confused and yet listened to the people next to her, Bontle she is never the disrespectful child so she was not one to disturb when older people are talking.

Old Lady: My child these are your kids, our great great great great grand children and they are to bring a huge change in our village, you need to protect them with your life... Here I brought another necklace to protect these children and you. (Bontle went near to the lady and she helped her put on the necklace on top of the one Luthando had given her.)

Old man: No matter what trust in your man's love my child for he would never hurt you intentionally.

Just like that the old people disappeared and the kids too.

Bontle woke up panting,when she looked on the other side of the bed she saw Luthando,she left to drink water in the kitchen after drinking water she touched her neck to confirm whatever that happened was nothing but just a dream but to Bontle's shock the necklace given to her by the old lady was there,she touched it and immediately felt safe.

I can't believe I'm carrying four kids,Luthando my God how can you do me like that,and who were those old parents,are they Luthando's grand grand parents,they said alot in a minute and left me just like that."Bontle decided to go back to sleep and would tell Luthando all about it in the morning."

to be continued.....

LIKE,SHARE AND COMMENT

INSERT SEVENTEEN LOADING.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT SEVENTEEN

BONTLE

I woke up very early in the morning as that i couldn't sleep well after my dream anyway. I went to the bathroom to refresh and after my morning hygiene i went to the kitchen to prepare my man some good nice delicious english breakfast. While at that i started with last night dishes cause we both were too tired to them last night and i couldn't allow Luthando do the dishes especially alone no never,i might allow him to cook for me but will never let him clean after me beside cleaning after himself after taking a bath or shower or better yet like now he is still sleeping and would wake up late after me,so if he does the bed while I'm this side is okay but infront of me never. My mom told and taught me that a good wife looks after a man at home and a good husband will focus on loving,caring and providing for the wife but there will be time when a



man decide to help but it shouldn't be like is a 50/50 relationship like the new generation puts it, she would say "my baby if the chores are too much for you while both you and your man are working rather hire a maid than slaving your man in the house my child".

Luthando have been giving all of himself ever since the beginning of this relationship, he loves, he cares and protect and all i ever did is taking while stressing him. I would question his love for me cause he is handsome, his trust cause i never truly believe he was single before me, in actually fact was blaming him for my own insecurities as if he is the reason that i dont have self confidence. Today I'm providing to my man that I'm in this with my whole too, the loving, the caring and all i am going to return but with more extra passion this time. He supports me in everything but i never even asked about his graduation but I'm sure since I'm pregnant and not allowed to share the news he won't allow me there.

Luthando was waken up by the delicious aroma he had smelled all the way from the kitchen,he also went to fres hen up but he was already late because when he was still busy taking a shower Bontle was in the room with the breakfast and when Luthando was done he found the bed already made and breakfast on the tray was on top of the bed with the smiling Bontle. The view was price less that it gave Luthando a little tear drop. Bontle went and hugged her man for comfort but all this was emotional for both of them. They were both in a process of learning to love selfless,Luthando might have dated but he never loved like now and Bontle might not have dated but she also never knew the love like this ever existed.

## LUTHANDO

I was not emotional because of hormones but i was emotional because of the beautiful woman in front of me,even today i still don't believe how God can

trust me with such treasure,i still felt i don't deserve Bontle but was still selfish enough not to let her go.Bontle is my breath of fresh air,my heart would stop beating without her and in simplicity the wouldn't be anything life left in me if she were to leave me or anything might happen between us,so will all those reasons I'm no willing to ruin nor destroy what i have here now with my precious beautiful Pearl for anything at all in the near future.

Bontle: Good morning baby,i hope you had slept well last night.

Luthando:Morning bunny,yes i had slept and better next to my future wife if you ask me.

Bontle:(Laughing and blushing at the same time)No Luthando i ain't going to let you ruin my plans today,i had planned today that i am the one to make you blush today not the other way around Mr.

Luthando:Does it matter baby cause i am forever blushing when next to you,your presence is doing that job well enough for you that you don't have to

try and put much more effort.

Bontle: ha.a Mr Nkosi stop being chessy and allow me to be chessy for once.

Luthando:Oh well Mrs Nkosi your choice let me go in bed and allow you spoil me rotten your choice not mine.

Bontle:(Laughing)Yes come and have your breakfast prepared by your Five most important people in your life.

Luthando:(Popped out his eyes in shock)Baby dont play like that are you trying to say there is four of me in there.

Bontle:Come eat will tell you all about it when you well feed rrabo(Their daddy)

Luthando did not protest at all,he went back in bed and fixed pillows behind him for comfort so he can eat. Bontle also ate what she could stomach that morning,the two were enjoying their morning to them this moment was something that not even

money can buy. This meant everything to the both of them none of them was willing to loss this even Luthando feared lossing Bontle just as much as she feared lossing Luthando.

Bontle:(Bontle narrated last night dream to Luthando and Luthando listened without any disturbances until he also looked at Bontle's neck and see exactly what he was told about)So baby do you believe me,you don't think I'm crazy right.

Luthando:No baby i wouldn't think you crazy because i used to dream of the people you mentioned now and i had never told you about them so there is no way you could've known about them unless you truly dreamed of them.

Bontle:So what must i do baby.

Luthando:I think will call our seer about this so he can give more clarity how you should behave and all in terms of protecting our babies baby but don't worry will be there with you every step of the way.

Bontle:Can you also ask if it will be safe going to

functions,like going to your graduations next month.

Luthando:Whether he agrees or not you not going baby,i don't want you drinking or eating what will be provided there and we don't even know why we should protect our kids this much,we also don't from what and who,so please baby you going to work is more than enough cause i can't stop you from doing what you love but it should only end there,work or your mothers home that is fine with me and we also should now start ordering in our appearances musnt be seen everywhere baby cause i don't know what we are protecting our kids from.

Bontle:Okay baby i hear you,although i wanted to be there to be your cheerleader.

Luthando:You having to give me four innocent kids it's cheerleading enough for me baby with or without you there i would still feel your presence cause everywhere i go you all i think about.

Bontle was tearing apart not because she was hurt

Luthando doesn't want her there but because Luthando doesn't do too much to show how much he loves her but to Bontle every word he utters and his actions conclude that Bontle is everything and all to Luthando. The couple finished eating and cuddled. Bontle was given three days off after what had happened at the hospital that giving her enough time to spend with her man. Luthando didn't want to make love to Bontle until he knew both her woman and kids were all okay.

## KING DALUXOLO BHEKIMUZI SITHOLE

I don't know but since Ntombikababa's situation i have seen alot of change in my wife's behavior, she is now more supportive towards what good for her she never even uttered the words i told you so, instead has been asking if there is nothing that could be done regarding the matter. When did she start caring with what makes Ntombikababa happy when she hated that she always gets what she

wants,i hope my wife is not up to anything unGodly cause her and Ntombikababa's behavior are more like one and the same thing,i have never seen them together in one room but if i didn't know any better i would say they scheming something bad and they planning it together.

Ntombikababa did show up on our appointment date but she sure did tell me where to get off,imagine been told where to get of by your own child,she told me i was weak,that i didn't fight enough and she would do it on her own since she sees I'm not man enough to fight her battles,from that day till today been waiting for her to come and apologise but nothing. I see now that even the plan of me inviting her to come along with me to the Prince's graduation next month is not a good idea at all because i can see she is planning something that is not good at all.

My daughter doesn't behave like she knows how



Royalties works well with ancestors she behaves as if Royalties doesnt have seers,she thinks just cause she used to get everything from me that i can even go against the ancestors just for her,i don't think i ever taught her enough about the ancestors like i did with my son.My son behaves exactly like Royalty and yet not staying with me nor guarded by Royalty guards,he has a heart of Gold he is so much like me if you ask me.

Luzuko's and i's relationship hasn't changed one bit because he feels bad too but he knows just as much as me that when the ancestors instructed something nothing and no one goes against that,so this hasn't affected our relationship because we both know we would not allow anything come between us no matter what that is why i know that even if we not marrying our kids to each we have always been family and didn't have to marry our kids off to put that in writing.

## NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I have been thinking of what to do and now i know what to do and when,so i will leave the Prince with no choice but take me as second wife. No one reject me that easy and gets away with it,no one. Mommy has been acting weired i don't know why but it is as if she want to be there for me but isn't too little to late for that.

TO BE CONTINUED

PLEASE LIKE,SHARE AND COMMENT

INSERT CONTINUATION LATER.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT EIGHTEEN

FRIDAY IN THE EVENING AT KWA NDLOVU  
KINGDOM

The king had already requested for their private jet

and the pilot to fly them to Johannesburg tonight, he wanted that but early Saturday in the morning they would be in front of Mmabontle's property, he did not want to arrive and find her not around especially now that their visit is unannounced but a surprise visit to her. The king had asked Queen Thandiwe to join them so to make Mmabontle a bit at ease because she might be uncomfortable with only men obviously. The seer had not said much about what needs to be said or done when meeting Mmabontle even now the king is waiting for the seer to tell what he should be prepared for.

Queen Thandiwe was busy the whole day preparing for a possible friend-in-law, Queen Thandiwe was so happy for his son and she wanted to show her in-law how appreciative she was that her son is happy and happy because of Mmabontle's daughter, so she was willing to go all out on the first visit. Queen Thandiwe went and bought all the presents she thought were appropriate and Mmabontle would love she is a woman after all she knows what most

woman love,she had baked and took some of the village fruits like mangoes,avocado,pineapple just alot to can mention.

The seer was busy consulting with the ancestors in his hut,asking for protection and save journey,he had also asked to be shown how to go around addressing Mmabontle tomorrow. It was both a long and happy journey for them because they finally going to ask for their daughter in-law properly and the ancestors had blessed the journey as it was time for them to introduce their future Queen to the villagers.

The king was happy about the journey but now was worried about what Thando wanted to talk about with him,he was hoping it was not anything that would break his heart,like her saying she is pregnant that making her no longer a vision and worse pregnant to someone not chosen for her,so he had decided that will just have to go to Thando's

place after the visit to Mmabontle's place because Mahikeng and Klerks dorp are not far from each other. He couldn't wait for meeting Thando at the graduation when she just hit him with boom "Daddy i have something serious to share with you and hope it would not make you hate me after all the teaching you've taught me" Those words are the ones that can't put my heart at ease till the graduation.

## LUTHANDO

Today after the call i had had with the seer, i decided it was time i claim my woman officially not with all this thirsty woman willing to claim me as theirs even when they are well aware that i am taken. I decided to go to a jewellery store and buy my woman every woman's dream jewellery, Yes you heard me right tonight i am proposing. I'm taking what's mine the right way this time.

At the jewellery store i had the most perfect assistant,she was not throwing her self at me,she was so professional that i questioned my handsomeness because i know that everywhere i go i turn heads,not just any heads but woman's heads but anyway never mind me and my ego being bruised. The lady was kind enough to choose a ring that any woman would dream to have even my beautiful precious Pearl included and damn the ring was expensive but worth it. My woman deserved that and more,God i was even blushing that the assistant smiled and asked if she was that special and guess what my answer was,told her straight that,that woman has my heart with her,that making her the center of my universe,i mean since I've meet her my life revolves around her."The assistant laughed and told that i was totally whipped,see what i meant,the assistance was not good at assisting only but was good company too.

I can't take Bontle anywhere as i do not trust anything and anyone around her since she has to

be protected at all times. So the evening set up was by my place,i had decorated my room with everything i could think of as romantic,then the leaving room.I had made the leaving room set up comfortable for her because we all know my with is having it hard,she is carrying not just one baby but four that can be straining meaning she has to be comfortable at all times.

I'm left with five days before my graduation and after that will mean will have my praticals in no time,will be a state lawyer at the moment but planing to open my own practice after making my name known,so people will know my work before trusting me with their cases in my own law firm.So I'm planning to make it in three years that is enough building my practice and making my name known all around. My woman is a doctor i wish she can be able to manage in the village because our life now is based in the village as a future King and Queen. The ancestors favoured me really by chossing Bontle for me,this girl has made me accept me

being the future king,i mean before her i regretted everything regarding Royalty,thinking that i would spend the rest of my life with someone i might not even love but miraculously they chose this lady for me and I'm loving my life and being Royalty all thanks to Bontle Blessing Ngcobo. I'm never losing this woman ever.

## BONTLE

Luthando called me and told me to get ready and that he's going to fetch me,I'm spending the night at his place,i don't even know what's the occasion but he sounded excited over the phone.Since i am told about this pregnancy i am always tired but before was very flexible. Monday I'm returning back to work and Luthando isn't at ease,according to him with my situation and us having to protect our babies I'm not supposed to go anywhere but stay at home and i can't do that and i won't i love my job too much to just not go,i know been instructed to



protect them and i will,so will be carefull with what i take in or who I'm around just for the safety of my babies. Since my pregnancy Luthando is conscious of everything and anyone around me,i feel like a princess truly because of how he treats me,he treats me like an egg,like a glass like he doesn't wish to let me break.

I didn't know what to wear because was planning to sleep all day and night that's how lazy my babies are. I went to the bathroom to get started but while feeling the bath i received a call from my mother.

Bontle:Hello mama

Mmabontle: Hello my child how are you.

Bontle:Ke siame mama wena (I'm good and you mom)

Mmabontle:Ke siame lenna ngwanake,gatwe o ntatlhetseng ngwana wami. (I'm also good too. Why have you been silent my child.)

Bontle:Ah Mom,the hospital been busy and I'm not

been treated like a student doctor there but a doctor already because i know my work that much,so when i get home most times I'm tired.

Mmabontle:Oh my baby,do you know how proud i am of you,have i told you that enough my baby.  
(sniffing in the background)

Bontle:Please don't cry mom because I'm who i am because i always looked up to you and always wanted to be like you and more,if it wasn't because of you and your teachings i wouldn't have been who i am today and for that I'm also grateful.

Mmabontle:I always wish your father was still alive to witness all of this with me my baby. I might have taught you everything and you chose to listen when you also could have chosen not to listen to me.

Bontle:Okay mah,let me take a quick bath will call later again neh.

Mmabontle: okay my baby bye till then,then.

Bontle was already late for the date but she knew

Luthando would wait for him no matter how long. She decided that she will wear her leggings and leggings top with pumps.

## MMABONTLE

Been dreaming alot about my husband this days,he has been telling me that he is thankful that i had grown our child to woman she is today.My husband was so happy in my dreams,i could tell that he was as proud as i was with Bontle. Luthando has been a good boyfriend to my baby and a good son in-law because he would call to check up on me sometimes.

I never felt like moving on from my husband hence i never dated after his death,not that I'm not being asked out but chose not to date plus i was to focused in raising my daughter. I think now she is all grown and i can try this dating thing again.I am not in the rush but will need someone to keep me

company now that my baby has a man and might be married soon as Luthando had explained to me.

Friday was a busy day for me,woke up spring cleaning cause i was off at work today and decided why not. I couldn't sleep before calling Bontle i had missed her,i still do but my baby has work now and is a girlfriend now she can't have all the attention towards me alone anymore this time.I think the time i had feared the most came sooner than expected,i feared being alone if Bontle gets a man and get married and that time is here already but I'm happy for her as a mother and i love the son in-law she chose for herself.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE,SHARE AND COMMENT

INSERT NINETEEN LOADING

SORRY AGAIN FOR LATE POST.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT SEVENTEEN

## CONTINUATION

### NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I never knew my virgin breaker,i was out clubbing with my friends and the following day i wake up in some hotel with no one but my self. I did not drop out because i wanted to but because i became a gossip around the school,yes i had bodyguards but i had warned them not to tell daddy and instead left the university. I never chose to be that loose with man but after what had happened to me i felt valueless and sex was my cure to forget,i would get any man i want like i said but eventually they would all leave me but i never knew why.I too deserve to be loved,I'm i wrong to want and need the Prince's love. I need him,i want him and i am sure i would be a better person with a better man.

I was drugged when taken advantage of why can't i do the me to the man i love,drugg him and having

something on him that would leave him with no choice but take me as a second wife. I need to know everything that he planned the day of his graduation, I need to properly plan this and daddy has not said anything about being invited there by his best friend now I need to know if he is invited or not so he wouldn't disturb all of my plans for that day cause I think that he suspect that I am upto no good hence he no longer touches the Prince topic with me anymore. I ain't going to back down when I had planned my life with him in it, no ways will I give up now or let go never.

I am just worried that mommy will be a problem, she is so all over me and that makes me wonder why because her presence will disturb my everyday mission, that will cause me to always report to her when ever I want to go out and get my plans in order. She now ask to have mother daughter dates, always ask if I'm really okay with the decision taken for the Prince, I don't know if she wants to do something about their decision or what because

she only ask how i feel and that's it and i am waiting on her to tell why she is so concerned maybe she might help me cause she is my mother after all and i know no mother wants to see their children hurting,maybe is time i test her and see if she won't assist me with my plans in having the Prince taking me as a second wife.

SEER

I see that there is a bad storm coming and i know all of this will be caused by the Kwamashu Kingdom Princess,i cant seem to see her plans as yet and what worries me is i seem to get no answers also from the ancestors,they promised to help me protect the chosen princess but now i need them and they are no where to be found I'm lost of what to do as they not showing me her plans.I need God in these,Luthando has to tell the princess to always pray,always no matter what.

They give me a task but fail to assist me when i need them the most. I can't go and tell the King about this when i have no solution nor clue to whatever the Princess is planning because it would only stress him,worse i don't trust him in being told about the kids as he might tell King Daluxolo who might tell his daughter about our future heirs and they need to be protected by all means there is to protect them. Queen Thandiwe is now also forming some sort of friendship with Queen Londiwe i can't trust anyone with this news beside Luthando himself as he is aware of the Princess because she had already started to bother him.

The seer decided to call Luthando,so that he can inform him of what he is seeing and not been shown exactly what the Princess is planning.

Luthando:Good evening.

Seer: Luthando can you please make sure you do not tell your parents about your future wife until you and i talk please.



Luthando:Okay but when can we talk cause I'm too excited not to share this news.

Seer:Don't worry weekend we visiting your mother in-law sò we will meet then.

Luthando:Okay baba.

The seer dropped the call and prepared for the weekend,he feared that the graduation was close and the Princess was planning for around that time.

## LUTHANDO

I had left Bontle's place late in the afternoon and she was sleeping,this pregnancy is tiring my woman. I hope whatever it is I'm protecting my kids from is not this psycho of a stalker,she had never stopped even after i had put her on a loudspeaker with my woman next to me that had not stopped her to bother me one bit,Instead she asked me to be open minded in being in a polygamous marriage. She texted me that and when i called back i was

welcomed with the woman over the phone with "The number you have dialled does not exist"

I had planned to find someone to assist me with the mistress lady. I can't stress my baby not right now when she is pregnant worse with my quads. I will now make it my mission to find her before she destroys my marriage i just don't know where to begin and how to begin. This is stressing really because i never knew i would one have to deal with a stalker.

Bontle is having confidence now, i can't let any hoe make my baby lose that confidence again when we had come so far with building the confidence in her. My baby had issues in trusting and believing that i love her and now that she does there is someone somewhere out there who wants to ruin us and i can't let that happen, never will i let that happen not if there is something i can do to stop that from happening

to be continued.....

SORRY FOR LATE CONTINUATION

PLEASE LIKE,SHARE AND COMMENT

INSERT EIGHTEEN LOADING.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: BONUS SHORT INSERT

LUTHANDO

It was 19H00 in the evening when i went and fetched Bontle at her apartment,We got to my place something to eight as i had to wait 10 minutes more for her to get ready,she was not in anything fancy but she still made my heart beat ten times stronger and louder,with her only in her leggings and my heart was doing the gu....gu...gugup....sound.She told me was ready that we could leave,my mind was out of it and she saw it fit to bring me back to life.Arriving to my place i had asked to blind fold her eyes and she had allowed me to,she was so

impatient she kept asking what's going on imagine. I opened the door for us and walked her in, she kept saying "Luthando I hope for your own good you ain't kidnapping me because I swear to God I'm going to kill you."

I took off the blind fold the minute we were in the living room, she was so surprised that she had her hand on her mouth to cover her shock. "Luthando did you do all this for me."

Luthando: Yes baby I did all this for you because we have a lot to celebrate, first thing being a mother's day celebration. I know you haven't given birth yet, you still not a mom yet but the fact that we waiting on four human beings makes you a mother already to me baby.

Bontle: (crying with her hands on her eyes) What.... (sniff)... did.... (sniff)... I... (sniff)... ever.... (sniff)... do.... (sniff)... to.... (sniff)... deserve.... (sniff)... this....

Luthando: You did nothing but love me and for that I

am grateful,Happy Mother's Day mah wengani zami  
(Happy Mother's Day mother of my kids.)

Luthando:Thank you Luthando,i wouldn't have been  
if it weren't for you and thank you so much for such  
a blessing.

Luthando:(Baby kissing Bontle) Come sit and you  
and my babies be comfortable while i prepare our  
starter....

Bontle sat down and Luthando went and fetched  
the starter which was,buffalo wings,pork ribs and  
roasted potatoes,accompanied by wine for him and  
juice for Bontle. They finished eating with light  
conversation where Luthando was telling Bontle  
where the rest of their life will be spend when  
marriate,Bontle had no problem as long as she will  
still continue with her career wherever they will be  
as long as Luthando is there too,that for her was  
more than enough. The light conversation had  
Bontle hungry in no time.

Luthando went back to the kitchen with the dishes they had used for starters, now for their main meal they had fried chicken and rice with pumpkin and potato salads, He went and served mother of her kids, Bontle was so impressed with Luthando's efforts that she was emotional the whole date with Luthando. Luthando was on a mission and was not about to back down. When Bontle told Luthando that she was full and isn't sure if she can have any space for dessert. Luthando asked that he takes Bontle to his room because she was sleeping over, Bontle went up and let the way, when she opened the door she was met with another surprise, Luthando had decorated the room also this was more than enough.

**BONTLE**

When i turned around to thank Luthando for all of this, i turned to find Luthando on my knee on the floor, with a box of a ring opened in front of him. My

God what is this,Luthando is trying to give me an early labour,what is it with all of the surprises in one day,i couldn't take it no more,i was too emotional to can hold it in,tears were running down freely and uncontrollably.

Luthando:Bontle Blessing Ngcobo,Will you make me the happiest man on earth and marry me?

Bontle:Yes.....Yes....Yes.... Luthando i will marry you.

Luthando got up and put the ring on Bontle's ring Finger. All i did was cry and cry nothing i could have ever say nor do will show to Luthando how happy i was ...I just hugged him tightly told him that i never want to lose him.

Luthando turned me around and hold me from the back,i let him kiss me on the neck,took his hand and guided it to my honey pot,was in total cloud nine and the only thing that would bring me back is only when he would make me come over and over again.So he knows what to do as my man,I let him take of my leggings top and play with my breast

before he got take of my bra,I let out a soft moan and that gave him more energy to be a little bit rougher with playing with my twins,He later took of my leggings and penting down at the same time. He again turned me around and went down on his knees to eat me up,i was a moaning mess,my hands were all over his head guiding him in how to eat up my cookie jar.

Luthando let me come all over his face,turned me around and bend me over the bed,he ate me up so good from behind that i had lost all my senses,God this was not making love but sex on another level,i let him have his way with me that i came more that three times in one round,after my third orgasm only then Luthando had his happy moment and followed behind me.

Luthando asked that i lay on the bed he will clean me up,he went in the shower and came back with a warm wet towel to clean me up.After the hygiene



process he tucked me in bed and told me to have my sleep his coming to cuddle me and his kids in just a minute because he had to lock and switch of the lights.....

## KING LUZUKO

We had arrived midnight in J ohannesburg and i decided that we do not book but sleep over Luthando's place,the time we arrived we find him about to lock and get ready for his bed time.When he opened we where meet with a romantic setup and i knew that my daughter in-law was around. Luthando didn't say much when he opened for us he showed both me,my wife and the seer our rooms,the pilot and the guards will sleep in the outside rooms.....

to be continued.....

I KNOW IS SHORT BUT I DID SAY IS A BONUS

INSERT NOT AN INSERT.

YOU KNOW THE DRILL, PLEASE LIKE, SHARE AND COMMENT.....

LOADING INSERT NINETEEN.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT NINETEEN

KING LUZUKO

"Baby did you see that there is a possibility that our daughter in-law is around."

King Luzuko:Yebo sthandwa sam i saw the romantic setup too remember. (Yes my love i saw the romantic setup too remember. )

Queen Thandiwe:I can't wait to see her my husband,this girl brought so much change in my son's life,have you seen how happy he is though my love.

King Luzuko:I wouldn't miss that happiness my love because i was with him most of the time and i could

see right through his eyes that she was all that he was thinking about.

Queen Thandiwe:I just hope that he is happy because she loves him just as much as he loves her.

King Luzuko:The way he's happy could mean only that,that she loves him just as much.

Queen Thandiwe:Yea you are right my love.

King Luzuko:Yes I'm right let's sleep we have a long day tomorrow.

King Luzuko was so tired that he did not even refresh while Queen Thandiwe went in the shower to refresh,she knew that she wouldn't catch any sleep without refreshing.King Luzuko did not even waist time as soon as his head hit the pillow,he slept immediately without waiting for his wife to join him. When Queen Thandiwe was done with her shower she joined her husband only to find him dead with sleep.

While Queen Thandiwe was dressing up in her sleep wear the seer knocked at their bedroom door."Just a second." Queen Thandiwe got dressed and attended the door.

Seer:My Queen sorry to disturb you and the king but i needed to speak with the king is he sleeping already.

Queen Thandiwe:Yes,but i can pass the message if it's important my seer.

Seer: Not a problem my Queen but i only wanted to tell him that we should be on the road atleast early before the morning traffic if we want to make it in time to meet our in-laws so by 05H00 am we should be on the road meaning that we should prepare ourself in the early hours,lets say that we are all awake around 04H00 am.

Queen Thandiwe: Not a problem my seer will make sure the king is ready at exactly our departure time.

Seer:Thank you my Queen will also make sure the guards are ready to drive us in time.Good night my Queen.

## Queen Thandiwe:Night

Queen Thandiwe went back to the room to sleep also but not before setting the alarm. With the time and all, she saw that there might be possibilities that she might not see her daughter-in-law.

## LUTHANDO

I didn't know my parents were going to come by my place, I mean I thought they would book or something, with Bontle so shy I wonder how would she feel meeting my parents like this, worse she came here wearing leggings imagine how embarrassed this will make her. She was peacefully sleeping I couldn't really wake her up and stress her about this when she is sleeping so peaceful. There was a knock on my door, that might be my dad. I went and opened only to find the seer on the other side of my bedroom door.

Luthando:My seer,how can i be of help, do you need anything before you sleep baba (The seer).

Seer:Yes Luthando kumele sikhulume mina nawe (Yes Luthando you and i need to have a talk),i thought we might do this after we back from the in-laws but unfortunately i cannot wait that long. so singakhuluma (so can we talk).

Luthando: Yes my seer.

Seer: The girl bothering you she is planning something and i can't see yet what is she planning but what i know is she wants you and planning to do whatever it takes to have you.

Luthando: yazi baba nami angazi ngiyenze njani manje,kudula engihlukumeza le ntombazana. (You know my seer i too don't know what to do anymore because is been long now this girl troubling me.)

Seer:Your father is a friend with her father,she is a Princess and both your father and hers had promised you two would marry when it's time for you to take a wife,so i think if you really need to find this girl and sort this matter out you need to speak

to your father cause i don't know what she is planning and that is not good at all since you know the chosen Princess situation at the moment.

Luthando:I hear you,will talk to my father when you all are back from Bontle's home.

Seer:That's okay but from now onwards trust no one around you,don't drink,eat or buy anything that is not cooked or prepared by you or your future wife okay.

Luthando:Okay baba.

Seer. Okay then,sleep well my son.

Luthando:Lale kahle baba (sleep well my seer)

After the seer had left i closed the door,atleast now i know who is threatening my relationship and how i would go about or around with finding her all thanks to the seer.I hope daddy would help as this is partially his fault too,how can they promise each other such big decision when they know ancestors are there to make choices for them. I decided to

sleep will stress about this another day,can't stress like this when my wife is around.

NTOMBIKABABASITHOLE

My plans are coming alone just fine,i know where the graduation will be held and that's in University of J ohannes burg,I know who will be accountable with refreshment,food and all.I had asked my mom if he knew anything about the Prince graduation date because i wanted to attended to prove that i had accepted the ancestors decision,she was hesitant to tell me the first time cause she kept asking if i was genuine about this.

She did tell me the date she knew it because the King was invited meaning she was told cause she had to accompany the husband. I had decided to join them on the trip but i now have a few people who will be doing me favours that day,i hope daddy wont be as suspicious as mommy because daddy



can see right through my lies sometimes,I hope and wish my plans works accordingly as i had planned cause the scheming also cost me a lot,all my effort can't be waisted this plan has to work.

I did text him that he will one day have no choice but to take me as a second wife and i meant it,I never take defeat at all,i always make sure i get what i want always,no matter the circumstances. Today is my last day here in the village,mommy and daddy will meet me at J ohannesburg the time they arrive for the event.I had already booked my self a hotel room in sandton for ten days,i booked not far from Luthando's place because i want to keep taps on him and for that i musnt be to far from him.

## MMABONTLE

It was at night when Mmabontle had a dream about her husband again.This time he had come to tell her that she must be ready to welcome his in-laws.

Mmabontle knew that Luthando would marry Bontle but she didn't know it would be soon. She wanted to ask her late husband what exactly he was talking about but she couldn't because the husband went and told her that he was giving her blessings to move on from him as it was long over due anyway.

Mmabontle woke up with so many questions but what made her happy is hearing her late husband tell her to move, he had told her that he was at peace and always had watched over her and Bontle that she didn't have to worry about Bontle as she is also at her happiest at the moment. She decided to pray and sleep again.

To bE cOnTiNuEd.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE AND  
CONTINUE INVITING NEW FRIENDS TO COME AND  
JOIN US AND ENJOY THIS JOURNEY WITH  
US.....

350 LIKES TO CAN LOAD INSERT 20,Nothing less than that don't mind posting after a week or a month..... i take more than 2 hours to type this insert your appreciation is through the likes,press the like button you don't even need to react,just a like would do for me.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY

BONTLE

Last night was the best, i still can't believe Luthando propped. My God this babies ain't giving me any peace,i looked at the other side of the bed Luthando was sleeping so peacefully and when i checked the time on my phone it was 03H55 am,so early and i was so hungry. I decided to wear Luthando's shirt and sleepers and went to the kitchen so to make something to eat but to my suprise the kitchen light was already on,did Luthando go to bed last night without switching off the kitchen light. When i got to the kitchen i found a woman,i wanted to turn back

but she called out on me.

"My dear i hope you ain't running away from me" i did not turn back to look at her,i had my head looking down on the floor but i answered still not looking her way.

Bontle:No mah,but i thought maybe you wouldn't want any disturbances,i was going to come back again.

Queen Thandiwe:No my dear you not disturbing me at all come you must be hungry or had a nightmare and needed warm milk.

Bontle:No mah,I'm fine really will come back later.

Queen Thandiwe:Nonsense come and help me then if you not hungry,i was about to prepare sandwiches for the trip will have in an hours time,so can you do me a favor and do that for us,I'm Thandiwe by the way,mother to your boyfriend "she said all that coming towards me.I covered my hands shyly because i didn't expect to see my in-laws like that.

Queen Thandiwe:Oh my God is that a ring i see on

your finger (The queen shouted a little)

Bontle: Sssssshhhhh mom not so loud please, you going to wake both Luthando and dad and this would be inappropriate (Bontle showed Queen Thandiwe what she was wearing.) I can't be seen in this, I'm even embarrassed enough with you mah please, I would love to see my father-in-law when I'm wearing respectful enough, including you mah.

Queen Thandiwe: Oh my baby, what a well mannered child you are to call me mom and your father-in-law dad, don't worry I don't mind seeing you in that but if you don't want to be seen by your father-in-law in that better go back to your room till we leave around five then.

Bontle: Thank you mah, but can I make something quick to eat because the real reason I'm here is that I'm hungry this pregnancy is not giving me inner peace.

Queen Thandiwe had tears falling down her cheeks she was so happy for her son, he is engaged and

expecting and to top it off he went and chose the most humble and respectful woman ever.

Bontle:Mah are you crying.

Queen Thandiwe:No....no...no...no....My child I'm not crying,these are actually called tears of joy,now i see why my son was vomiting and sick the past three months and i did tell him that it might be because he is expecting but my foolish son kept saying"No ways mah,there is no way my woman is pregnant,imagine."

Bontle:Oh okay mah i understand but please don't share the news yet,no even to because according to Luthando the seer warned not to share the news until the right time.

Queen Thandiwe: Don't worry my babies,you'll secret is safe with me until that time,go feed my grand childd will keep my husband busy in the room until I'm sure you done and back at your room,come here.

Queen Thandiwe gave Bontle a bone crushing hug before she kissed her chick."Thank you for loving

my son the way you do my child i really love the change you brought in him."with that said Queen Thandiwe left Bontle to do what she came for in the kitchen in peace.

Why did Luthando not tell me that his parents would be around,i could have brought proper clothes with me so he can properly introduce me,not like this.I know the Queen said that she was fine with how i am looking but still that ain't how your in-laws must find you looking,God let me quickly make my snack before the king walks on me wearing like this.

QUEEN THANDIWE NKOSI

Yoh i don't know how will i keep all this to my self,I'm so happy and excited at the same time,I mean my son is engaged to marry and expecting from the most beautiful,the most respectful and the most humble human being i have ever meet. The ancestors and Luthando never made a wrong

choice with her. I am a proud mother in-law and blessed to have the best daughter in-law, imagine with all my excitement i forgot to ask my daughter in-laws name and she also forgot to tell me because i was so emotional in front of her. The alarm i had set last night rang, bringing me back to planet earth.

I went to the bathroom to prepare a bath for both my husband and i, when i finished i went back to the room to wake him up but to my surprise my husband was awake already.

Queen Thandiwe: My love you awake, "mcwaaaa" morning baby.

King Luzuko: My wife morning why are you up so early, did i miss something from today's memo.

Queen Thandiwe: Not at all my husband but last night when you dozed off the seer came to inform us that we must be ready by 05H00 am so we can leave exactly that time baby so we can arrive early.

King Luzuko: Oh is that the reason you so happy my love so early in the morning.



Queen Thandiwe:Not at all my husband but i have alot of things to be happy about like meeting the mother that gave birth to my daughter in-law the one that makes our son so happy baby.

King Luzuko:Oh if you say so,lets go bath then if you want us to make it in time,you know how the seer respect and values time i don't want to make him angry especially not today.

Queen Thandiwe:Okay my love lets go.

King Luzuko:After you my wife. (The King said that tapping his wife ass.)

I don't know how long will i keep this secret from my husband when i can't hide away the excitement in me.I so happy i wish and hope that my son is as happy as i am,what I'm i even saying ofcause he is happy and i can testify to that.

SEER

Last night i dreamed a man he introduced himself as Bonginkosi Ngcobo, Father to Bontle Blessing Ngcobo our chosen Queen, he had told me to always protect his daughter as that he trust in me, He told me to tell Luthando that he is giving him his blessings to marry her daughter, the man was so happy and at peace when he said all of these to me, the minute he faded away i had a dream again about the great great great Queen of the Ndlovu Kingdom telling me that she had given Bontle another necklace on top of the one i had given her, The necklace is passed to the chosen Queen that is the most powerful in the next coming generation, so that means Bontle is chosen for so many reasons for our kingdom.

The minute i woke up i went to the kitchen so to can go to the back rooms and wake the guards up to prepare for our journey today, i could feel it in my blood that today's visit was blessed by both the Nkosi and the Ngobo ancestors and worse we not negotiating lobola yet but everything is highly

accepted and truly blessed. The guards did not give me any hassles to wake up because they always sleep with one eye open as their work is to protect us always so they can't sleep like babies like you all would answer when asked a question of how did you sleep last night.

I went back to prepare my self, I'm one person who is punctual because even my line of work, works with time, i only consult the Royalties but they know i work with time. Today will be a long journey but a blessed one, i can't wait for the day the Prince marry his wife, for i know their union is about to bring lot of changes in our Kingdom.

MMABONTLE

Today the whole morning it has been raining, I'm glad i cleaned my house yesterday and today i can sleep the whole day plus i have no work today that's a bonus to lazy around in bed truly. But Firstly let

me prepare today's lunch and will cook enough for tomorrow also because I'm not planning to do much tomorrow beside washing the dishes will be using.

I ran myself a warm bath and got started with my morning hygiene process, after my bath I lotioned and wore a warm wool dress, paired up with my sleepers and a jacket. I went and fixed my bed and went to the kitchen to prepare my lunch, mind due is 6 o'clock in the morning truly I wanted to have a movie lazy day today.

When I got to the kitchen I decided to cook porridge (soft pap), and will make wors and beef using the oven to braai them, I got started with spicing the meat and marinating it, immediately when I was done I put it in the oven. I made chakalaka on the side with lattice salad and grilled potatoes. By 07H30 am I know I will be done.

Mmabontle got finished with the lunch she was

preparing, and did herself some breakfast and snacks to take to her room while watching movies. She would have the food she prepared around lunch time and tomorrow again, the food was enough for four days since she stays alone but she had told herself if some will be left after tomorrow she will put the remaining in the refrigerator.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

350 OR MORE LIKES, WE DID IT WITH INSERT NINETEEN WE CAN DO IT WITH INSERT TWENTY... ENJOY AND DON'T FORGET TO INVITE MORE FRIENDS.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY ONE

LUTHANDO'S PLACE

Queen Thandiwe after bathing with her husband

and got done with lotioning and dressing up,she quickly went to the kitchen to make something for them to eat because they can't leave without eating. Queen Thandiwe is wearing a traditional boob cupe blue dress, pairing it up with colorless blockheels,she had done a straight up hairstyle so there was no need to stress about the air,she had done natural look make up and she was beautiful. The present that she had bought were in the car and the cookies she had baked also were in the car,everything they needed for the trip was in the car as that they never took anything from the car last night beside their overnights bags.

The guards were ready to take the King,Queen and Seer to Klerks dorp,Mthokozisi Mthethwa was the most trusted guard and was treated like family,He had no family as his parents died in a car crash on Mthokozisi's birthday ever since,he never cared about life,hence the job he took,he had made an oath that he would rather die protecting the Nkosi Royalties and for him being selfless like that for the

Nkosi family made the King to love Mthokozisi as he's brother and everywhere the King goes Mthokozisi is never left behind. So as the head of guards he had to make sure that the other two guards would be done and ready before the time the Seer had told they must be ready at.

The Seer was the first to make it in the Living room before King Luzuko followed after 5 minutes, it was around 04H46 am and the Seer had requested the guards to come join them for the prayer, Queen Thandiwe was done with making sandwiches and they were for the road everyone will eat in the car including the King himself as there was no enough time to come have proper breakfast, they all had planned to leave in time so to make it in time where they going. When Everyone was in the living room King Luzuko asked her wife to also call Luthando for their prayer.

Queen Thandiwe and Luthando joined the others

and the king did not question where was Luthando's girlfriend because he thought to himself that seeing the romantic setup doesn't mean the girl slept over, there are high chances that maybe after all of this the girl was taken back to her place and another thing he was not sure that he was ready to see her and especially not like this when everyone is rushing, he knew he had plenty of time to get to know and see her.

Prayer \* Dear heavenly father, Thank you for protecting us last night along our trip and even over the night, forgive us our sins father too. We pray today asking yet again for protection as we about to have another journey, protect us from road accidents in Jesus mighty name Amen.\*

The seer had also communicated with the ancestors before the prayer asking for protection and for them to make today go as planned. The seer knew that nothing would go wrong as that even Bontle's father had blessed this union but he still asked for more blessings yet again. After the prayer



and everyone said bye to Luthando they all Left for the trip, they had hired two cars, Mthokozisi was riding with the King and Queen at the back, while the seer was riding with the other two Guards behind the Queen and King.

## MMABONTLE'S PLACE

The rain had stopped but it was a bit chilly, the weather was not nice to can plan of going anywhere and the time it was now 06H55, Mmabontle decided on another movie but she was getting sleepy, she couldn't finish the first movie well as she kept dozzing off here and there but when the movie ended she was awake and ready to watch another movie.

Outside Mmabontle's place were the Royalties they had arrived, Queen Thandiwe wore a jacket on top of her outfit because the weather here in Klerks dorp was not the same as in J ohannesburg, The king was

also wearing warm as everybody else. The Seer went to the King and Queens car and told them what needed to be done and the King knew that the Seer knew what he was doing, He had asked that they would only knock and not shout out the Nkosi's praises because today they are not here for Lobola but for introductions and all. \*Note back "I know that in other cultures they do shout praises and others even pay something to the bride family just for introductions so never mind my approach. \*

Mthokozisi went out the car to ring the intercome on the gate, Mmabontle was shocked to have visitors so early as that she is also mostly like Bontle she ain't a Fan of friends but has one or two and she knows they would not come so early by her place. She responded and asked who was it "Mthokozisi Mthethwa mam" Mmabontle was in an awe mode as she did not know of any Mthokozisi Mthethwa, she told him to wait for two minutes she will open for him, she went and texted Bontle a message before she should open. \*The is a

Mthokozisi Mthethwa here,whom i don't know if i don't call you within an hour call the police.\*She send the text and opened for Mthokozisi Mthethwa.

10 minutes passed and nothing and now Mmabontle was really getting worried for real this time,while wearing her sleepers to go check by the gate for this Mthokozisi Mthethwa man,she heard a knock and got stuckled a little bit but recovered and went to go and open the kitchen door. When Mmabontle opened the door she was face to face with Mthokozisi Mthethwa,Mmabontle has never seen a man as handsome as him beside her husband ofcause,while she was busy day dreaming about Mthokozisi the Seer spoke.

Seer:Good morning mam,sorry to have come to your place so early,We are from the Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom,this here is The Queen and King can we come in.

Mmabontle: Oh sorry,Good morning My King(she bowed)and you my Queen(she bowed again)and

morning everyone she said that looking right at Mthokozisi's way,you may all come in.

Mthokozisi:My King will be outside with the other guards.

King Luzuko:Nonsense Mthokozisi you know you always join me why the sudden behavior come on come on in too.

Mmabontle opened the way for all of them and directed them to the living room,Queen Thandiwe asked Mthokozisi to ask one of the guards to bring the container that had cookies she had baked and in second they were there. Mmabontle asked if she could make tea and the King said yes thanks as they did not have a proper breakfast anyway,when Mmabontle left for the kitchen to make tea Queen Thandiwe Followed behind her with the cookies she had baked.

"I'm sorry to have to bother you in on your kitchen but i had baked some cookies yesterday,here i hope

you don't mind"

Mmabontle was smiling to this beautiful woman in front of her.

Mmabontle: Not at all i don't mind and i hope you also wouldn't mind to help with making the tea plus that would help me as you know how your husband takes your tea.

Queen Thandiwe:(Smiling)Well of cause i don't mind and by the way my name is Thandiwe.

Mmabontle: So informal my Queen(she said that smiling)mine is Mmabontle.

Queen Thandiwe: And woman you beautiful indeed come lets feed those man plus we never had anything proper anyway to eat on the road.

Mmabontle: already taking over my kitchen i see my Queen.

The two ladies laughed,Mmabontle was glad that a woman was with this man she really thinks she couldn't have been at ease at all if she wasn't around.The Queen was beautiful and friendly she

thought to herself and the Queen thought the same about Mmabontle too.

In the living room Mthokozisi was out of it and the king noticed and knew it might be because of the way he was looking at Mmabontle when they were at the door. He decided to ignore him until the meeting is over then they can have their man to man talk like they always do. The seer could feel Bonginkosi's presence and he knew that he had joined them for the meeting. The ladies came with the tea, cookies and more sandwiches as Mmabontle made more after hearing her visitors did not have a proper breakfast.

KING LUZUKO

I got to admit this woman is beautiful no wonder Mthokozisi is so taken, Mthokozisi doesn't want a family, he never wanted a woman and when I would ask him why is he like that, he would tell me that he

never wants to leave his family behind like his parents had left him,he does have family memebers but they were not much of help as most of them at the moment depend on him,so a family was never in his future plans hence he took this job of being a guard.

King Luzuko: So my lady that we had invaded your space so early,My name is Luzoko Nkosi,and this here is my wife Thandiwe Nkosi and there is Our Seer and Ofcause how can i forget my main man,that there is my head of guards Mthokozisi Mthethwa. (Mmabontle smiled at all of them before she responded.)

Mmabontle:My name is Mmabontle Mathogonolo Ngcobo and i am staying alone my husband passed on and Here i am staying alone as that my daughter is out there starting her own life.

King Luzuko:Oh i hear you Mmabontle and the real reason we here after all is cause of your daughter and I'm sorry i won't do the talking much my seer

will tell you of the real reason why we are here.

Mmabontle: (she bowed her head first)Of cause my king that is not a problem.

Seer:Before i can start,Mmabontle your husband says i must tell you that right now you not alone but he is also here,told me to tell you that you look beautiful by the way. (Mthokozisi smiled he was not offended by this by instead was agreeing with the husband)

Mmabontle:(Tear drops were going down on her cheeks.)Can you actually see him now (The seer nodded)Tell him that i say thanks and that i love him.

Seer: I think he heard you my lady we can now start. (Mthokozisi wanted to comfort Mmabontle seeing that she was now emotional but he knew he can't disrespect the husband nor do that in front of the king and Queen but he wanted to and so bad.)

Queen Thandiwe is not one to talk in meetings with her husband unless given permission too,and now



she knew not to talk too but she had told herself after the meeting she would as that she had present for Mmabontle. Mmabontle took the dishes and cup used back to the kitchen and came back to join the Royalties again.

King Luzuko: My seer you may continue please.

Seer:Mmabontle your daughter has be chosen by the Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom ancestors to be married by our Prince Luthando J unior Nkosi and for that it means they have to marry as Luthando is the next King in Line,that leaving your daughter no choice but to be our Queen when the time comes for Luthando to take over as a King,this would mean that her life is now planned to protect and save our Kingdom,she was chosen for so many reasons but that doesn't mean the Prince doesn't love him because after all he approached her way before he was told who was chosen for him.

"Mmabontle knew that Luthando loves Bontle,she was so happy that Luthando never lied about the fact that bontle was chosen for her,her husband had prepared her for this in her dreams and the fact

that he was there also proved enough that he was also giving out blessings for Bontle to be married off, and she had also prepared herself anyway too."

Mmabontle: I understand my seer, even though this would leave me alone with no one, I knew that there would be time she would be married even if it wasn't with Luthando but she were to be married and would still be alone anyway.

King Luzuko: Does that mean you accept to marry your only child to us??

Mmabontle: Yes my King I accept and I'm happy before you asked for her hand in marriage you came and told me and even introduced yourself and knowing my husband is here too left me with no choice too cause this could only mean he's here cause he also approve of their relationship.

Seer: You nailed it there Mmabontle, your husband blesses this and appreciate the way you've grown Bontle he is so proud of yourself.

Mmabontle: (Emotional again) Of course my seer.

King Luzuko checked the time and it was almost 13H00,he was about to tell Mmabontle they must be on their way but the Queen beat him to it.

Queen Thandiwe: Mmabontle i had bought you so many present let me call one of the guards to bring them.

Mthokozisi: Don't worry my king will go get them.  
(Mthokozisi left to go get the present.)

Mmabontle: Oh while at it since i had cooked enough food thinking i would eat it for two days or three days maybe,we might as well have that unplanned lunch together.Hope you my King and Queen don't mind.

King Luzuko: Ofcause we don't mind but we heading to Mafikeng after this.

Mmabontle: Is two hours drive my King I'm sure even after lunch you would make it in time to Mafikeng.

Queen Thandiwe: If he doesn't stay for lunch i guess they would leave without me cause I'm dying to see what you made for lunch plus I'm hungry and

I'm sure everyone is,including you my husband.  
(The Queen was smiling to her husband all along saying this.)

King Luzuko: I can't say no to that smile.

Mmabontle: With that said,my Queen please come and join me in the kitchen i know you the guest also but please.

Queen Thandiwe:Of cause woman lets go.

## MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

My name is Mthokozisi Mthethwa,I am 45 years of age and the only child to Mr and Mrs Mthethwa,My parents died in a car crash when i was 16 and from there on i learned to look after my self,the king saw me in passing one day but summoned the guards to call me,he asked why was i so out of it so early in the morning,that day i remember it like it was yesterday because i was so lost,was in deep thought asking where i was going to hussle that day

and i didn't even hear the car stopping right in front of me,and from there on was the kings favorite till today,i feel more like his brother than his servant or a guard but i guess is because he takes me more of that too.

Mmabontle....Mmabontle oh my God that woman is breathtaking,i needed to go out so to catch my breath,i mean i couldn't breath with her around,that woman is a true definition of beauty,the curves everything about her is just perfect,i mean i never felt this way around any woman but here i am bluzzing about her,that woman will be the death of me i swear.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

I'm not happy with the likes of the previous insert but what can i say.... This is for my loyal readers enjoy.....

Wont tell how many likes and if i don't post no one is going to hate me to.....

CELEBRATING 1K LIKES,CONTINUE INVITING MORE READERS TO COME AND ALSO ENJ OY THIS J OURNEY WITH US

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY TWO

QUEEN THANDIWE NKOSI

The king left me and Mmabontle after lunch because my in-law here was over the moon with her present,ofcause she checked them out before we left she kept saying "But Thandiwe why did you not inform me that you'll coming maybe i could have thought of buying you something too."While we were left alone Bontle called her,apparently Mrs in-law here didn't know any Mthokozisi Mthethwa and was not about to risk with her life like that,same time she texted her daughter about him but forgot

to inform her again that she was safe and she mustn't worry. This woman will be the death of my daughter-in-law imagine such a drama for an old woman like her.

In between our conversations the time we were alone, I realised that Bontle really wanted the pregnancy not to be known yet, not once her mother had mentioned it and I was not about to ask if she knew cause I was told it was a secret, to confirm that Mmabontle really doesn't know she never even mentioned it at the meeting with the king hence she is stressing my pregnant daughter-in-law for no apparent reason right now. Mmabontle was not open, open with me but was loving and comfortable, I like her but I saw something that both her and Bontle is like they don't have much friends hence their behavior, I spend too minutes with both of them but I could tell they are not the wildest to be around but at least Mmabontle was letting go around me, the present made her feel like a teenager she could not stop thanking me, she was like "Thank you but next

time inform me of your visit so i do the same to you."

So much for the king to say we had to leave early but the tie they arrived back to Mmabontle's place from wherever they were it was late in the evening around 18H00 that gave me so much time to know my first friend in-law because of my kids,she is sweet,loving caring and humble now i see why my daughter in-law chose Bontle,i would have if it was me too and I'm happy he chose her too,trust me i know i don't know them much but you could tell they were not pretending at all but that's who they truly are.

"Woman don't tell me that you too are still gossiping even after the time we had given you guys,was that not enough we need to be on the road mfazi (wife)

Queen Thandiwe:Haibo myeni wami khaume kancani boo,sisecedile la singahamba (no ways my husband,just wait a little bit please,we are done



here and we can go.)

King Luzuko: Good,Mmabontle thank you so much for the very nice welcome,having to see how you accepted and not chased us out even after hearing the reason of our visit truly made me respect you more and pray that this union will make us the best in-in-laws in the universe, i can not lose such loving and welcoming in-laws.

Mmabontle:(Smiling)I'm glad i had the good hospitality,after all you Royalties and you presence demand respect without you having to try hard.

Queen Thandiwe: Ihaba boo Mmabontle(Too much exaggeration Mmabontle)

Mmabontle:(Laughing at Queen Thandiwe's comment)couldn't help it my Queen'she said all that smiling.

Seer.I'm sorry to disturb such a good bonding session but my king will way passed our travel time to Mafikeng can we leave and will see Mmabontle again. Mmabontle it was nice seeing you,i knew you would welcome us with warm loving hands cause

that's who you are, loving, caring and humble so was the man you married I'm pretty much sure Bontle is triple what you guys are for i believe you can't be this loving and let your child be the opposite, unless otherwise because there are kids rebellious out there with the most humble parents.

Mmabontle: Thank you my Seer and thank you for the easy communication you gave between me and my husband.

Seer: Not a problem, my King shall we.

King Luzuko: After you my man.

The Seer left, the king went and hugged Mmabontle goodbye and so is the Queen but Mthokozisi wanted to be the last one to leave and both the King and Queen had no problem but they gave him five minutes.

**MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA**

"This is not an easy goodbye given the fact that

today your husband present might be around us"

Mmabontle: My God Mthokozisi why would you not just say goodbye and leave my husband out of this.

Mthokozisi:Mmabontle you getting my statement all wrong,look we both don't have time to argue right now,i properly only wanted to say goodbye without the Queen and King around us,mentioning your husband was to show i wouldn't do anything inappropriate with you given the fact that he must still be around.

(SOUND OF A HOOTER OUTSIDE WAS LOUD ENOUGH FOR MTHOKOZISI AND MMABONTLE TO HEAR.)

Mthokozisi: Look i don't know when will meet again but few hours was here,actually the fact time i saw you i knew i will want too see you again one day.

Mmabontle: Bu...but...

Mthokozisi:But nothing(He went and hugged Mmabontle goodbye and kissed her on the forehead then left.)

I do realise this might be too soon for her, just as much as it is for me, I met the woman today but already knew that she is the change I needed. I don't know if you'll understand judging the fact you might argue how the hell do I know that she is the one I want to be with, when I have only just known her for hours, my answer is "love is shitty like that it never gives reasons why but it happens when you least expected it." The King and Queen never questioned me when I got in the car, they were all over each other but they had to disturb my five minutes with Mmabontle and come to their 50 shades of in the car, don't know if you understand what I mean.

Mthokozisi: My King are you ready to go?

King Luzuko: What's up with the formalities, were you denied a hug in there?

Queen Thandiwe: Haibo myeni wami (Yoh my husband though)

King Luzuko: What?you can't expect me not to ask him,we left him all smiling and now in just second he's grumpy,you can't blame me for being curious my wife.

Mthokozisi:I take it we ready to go Luzuko

King Luzuko:That more like it,my main man is back

Queen Thandiwe: That's it,i give up with you too,Mthokozisi just drive us to my last born,I'm sure even the seer is impatient in that other car,they waiting on us to drive first remember.

Mthokozisi:Your wish is my wish too (Queen Thandiwe laughed at the playfull Mthokozisi,the whole family loves Mthokozisi like he is one of them,The king loved him the very first day and time he had meet him and since then he never wanted Mthokozisi to leave his side like he would one day runaway imagine.)

I was driving but my mind was left back at Mmabontle's place,that woman stole my peace away from woman unaware,she is the first I'm

willing to break my overprotective shells for, is not like i never had a woman, trust me i had my own fair share of one night stands with all the trips i had with the King, woman throws the self at me anyway and i can't die of saltry with all the woman offering themselves at me. Now i have found my missing rip, all the fears i had with having a serious relationship she managed to take away, i guess my whoring ways are coming to an end.

BONTLE

"Baby what's on your mind you know that you can't be stressing my babies right."

Bontle: It's nothing baby, you know mommy send me a message about Mthokozisi being around if she doesn't call in an hour must report her being kidnapped imagine.

"Luthando was laughing her lungs out because he knew who Mthokozisi was and why was he there but what was this hilarious to him at the moment

was Mmabontle's dramatic behavior he thought,he was asking himself if her wife would be that cautious one day,what Mmabontle did was not really dramatic but was her being aware that not everyone can be trusted in this cruel world.)

Bontle:(Bontle crying)Oh you also think I'm a joke because she did the same thing when i called to check up on her,she laughed at me and told me i love worrying alot but she was the reason i worried and for that while you laughing like your life depend on that laugh,take me home.Is now 19H00 in the evening and I'm still here and i came here yesterday.

Luthando:But baby i thought you were sleeping here again today since is the weekend anyway.

Bontle: Oh i see now,that's why you thought it was okay not to tell me your parents will be here right,and i had to see for my self.Imagine seeing your in-laws in your man shirt without underwears.

Luthando: Sorry baby i also didn't know they would show up,and they didn't stay the day because they

never really came here for a visit they only needed a place to sleep for the night till they would continue with their journey again baby.

Bontle:Whatever Luthando. (She said headed to the stairs on her way to Luthando's room.Luthando followed behind her.)

Luthando: So you mean under that shirt your wearing nothing.

Bontle:Yes Luthando,moes did not plan to sleep over for two days,don't have clothes to wear so you will have to deal with me wearing all of your shirt the whole day.

Luthando:And i dont mind that at all because it gives me easy access to bond with my babies.

Bontle:Sex..sex Luthando..You thinking about sex... even when I'm angry and mad at you,how typical of you. you really not going to say sorry.

Luthando:I did say sorry though babe, Unless you want me show you how sorry i am.



With that said i was already wet for him,i knew how he would show me,Luthando is turning me into a sex addict or is it my babies i don't know and clearly i don't care cause i enjoy the orgasms that daddy gives mommy,Like i have predicted my husband claimed me through sex yet again.

I have a lot to talk about with my mom,she doesn't know I'm pregnant and to top it off I'm engaged and didn't tell her ouver the phone,but it's her fault she made me worry for nothing and when i call her she laughs at me imagine. My mom wants and Luthando they want to kill me i tell you.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I'm at J ohannesburg as i have said that would leave sooner than my parent's and i have hated my decision terrably,ever since my arrival have seen a glimpse of the Prince's face and my guess is the the woman over the phone got him wrapped around

her,i mean what and who in the normal world would be indoors the whole weekend unless they have company,My God this seems that it would be a difficult task with her around,maybe the problem here is her and now i wonder how must i deal with her cause i never thought she would be this much of a problem.

Is Saturday today i thought would mistakenly run into the Prince somewhere around and the dude was nowhere to be found,Ntombikababa think and think fast,this woman has to be dealt with now sooner than later.I decided to order in,tomorrow is yet another day and we shall see how the day unfolds,i ain't going to give up not when I've come so far with my planning,plus I'm not the type that gives up without giving it my best shot.

I decided to text him and make him aware that I'm around and would one day love to meet him while I'm here.

text message \* I thought i would run into you today,i  
thought should tell you I'm around my love...Can't  
wait to see you\* I pressed sent while enjoying my  
wine waiting for my delivery.

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE

Guys we growing and I'm happy and for that I'm  
sure the likes will show how grown we've become.

If I'm not happy with the like on INSERT TWENTY  
TWO you might as well expect INSERT TWENTY  
THREE MONDAY.

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY THREE

TWO WEEKS LATER

NARRATOR

Life for Ntombikababa has not been nice the past two weeks, Luthando was always with Bontle, if he was not by her place, she was at his place. Ntombikababa even got to see Bontle, the lady taking away her man, she saw then that not only would making Luthando love her be difficult but separating seemed to be more and her thought told her there is only one way to eliminate the problem. The relationship between Bontle and Luthando frustrated her so much that she focused more on them than the plan she had prepared for Luthando, all she thought was maybe she should kill or kidnap Bontle at least for three months and she would be available for Luthando as his shoulder to cry on.

Mmabontle has not been good the past two weeks, she was disappointed that she never heard from Mthokozisi Mthethwa ever since that day when he came around with the King and Queen, her focus at work was less as she had spend most of

her day's hoping that Mthokozisi would call but he never did and she knew he did not have her numbers as she did not give him any but she was hoping for some sort of a miracle just to hear from him.

Queen Londiwe in the past weeks she thought befriending Queen Thandiwe more would make it easy maybe for her daughter to can get close to the Prince,she had planned that they must have more outings together,more dinners and lunches together with both the families were all the children will be invited just so Ntombikababa can be very closer to Luthando maybe that also can help them to know one another a bit.

The seer since his warnings to Luthando about Ntombikababa,he now dreams of him being married to someone as that the person would never bare anyone kids beside the seer and the seer will never be able to see enough unless he takes this lady as

his to bare him kids. The seer the past two weeks had decided to go against the ancestors wishes but have been asking them to rethink their request ever since, he believed that there is no way he could marry someone like that.

At the university everything was set the graduation will start in the morning around 11H00 and they had planned that the days program atleast end around 17H00 the latest. The hall were the celebration we be helled was very nice, Ntombikababa's people were all ready for the day. They all knew what was expected of them but they did not even want to do this but the money was good. Queen Thandiwe had invited Mmabontle to join them at the graduation to celebrate her son in-law as well, She did not worry about Queen Londiwe been there as her husband had invited her husband, meaning that Queen Londiwe will be there anyway with King Daluxolo.

BONTLE

"Baby stop crying please you hurting my babies, the graduation will be for a few ours then will be here with you celebrating, why can't you accept i can't risk you guys being there, i really can't risk like that with my family please understand my love."

Bontle: What can't of a wife that will make me be baby, the kinder that won't be there to see through her man success but be available to help the man chow the money only, what will your parents say about me being absent at your graduation.

Luthando: My parents would not say anything and that won't be too much of a problem as my mom had invited your mom to come, so she will be filling up your space see.

(Bontle knows about the visit that had took place to her mothers place from Royalties, Luthando did not tell her but her mother did cause she was happy for her daughter that atleast Luthando never played her and of cause Bontle still has n't told her mother about the pregnancy as per her instructions not to

tell anyone.)

Bontle: I don't know my love but i just have a bad feeling about today,i feel as though something would happen but i can't pin point what exactly but is nothing good at all.

Luthando:Nothing will happen because you my Queen you protected by the Nkosi ancestors isn't those two necklace proff enough that my ancestors would go beyond measures to protect you and my babies and as for me I'm Royalty if anything would happen to me the seer will see it before it even happens my love so stop with worrying your self and stressing my kids.

Bontle:Well i don't know are you ready for our appointment though today is around 07H00am remember.

Luthando:And we still in bed arguing,woman get up so we can go get to see how our babies holding on.

Luthando and i got started with the morning routine,we have been having to much sex the past



two weeks,Luthando never wanted to leave my side,he would take me and back from work,then ask"my place or yours imagine."He never left my side ever,he would say"concerning my babies safety i would do anything even if it meant i become your personal bodyguard or better yer you chauffeur then that he would be for me just to keep her babies safe always. Today we going for our first-ever appointments with the doctor regarding our babies ever since the day at the hospital were i had fainted out of the blue.Luthando had been supportive,more supportive that i ever thought he would be.

"Really baby you here thinking deep about me while I'm right here next to you my FIANCEE.Well mom knows I'm engaged and she was as happy as Luthando's mom,she almost tore my ear drums with her screaming over the phone.

Bontle:I'm not thinking about you at all but appreciating your presence always my love,you've proven my fears about man wrong,yes you all not the same but I'm just glad i did good with chossing

you the time i had decided to start having a relationship this is a blessing to be loved like this by your first in everything my love.

Luthando:Don't worry I'm building a mansion in your heart cause in it that where will be forever and always. Woman I'm here to stay i ain't going nowhere not without you ofcourse.

Bontle:That is so sweet comeone lets go.

Luthando was wearing his Nike tracksuit and i was wearing my tight and a maternity jersey on top with nike air force and he was also wearing the same shoes as me. We were all set and ready. Luthando made me sandwiches because I'm no longer allowed to eat take aways,he would cook if I'm tired but take aways were off the list for the both of us.

## AT THE GYNECOLOGIST

Luthando and Bontle waited their turn with the

doctor but they were next because they were not late for their appointment. When their name were called they went to the room they were called at. They knocked and they were asked to come in.

Luthando and Bontle: Good morning Dr Xulu (They knew her name and also the name was on the name tag too.)

Dr Xulu: Morning Mr and Mrs Nkosi (This has Luthando written all over his face to him I'm miss Nkosi and he tells everyone that and with the engagement ring on my finger no one can question that.)

Dr Xulu: How can i be of assistance today my people.

Luthando: We expecting doctor and were instructed to see a gynecologist soon so that my wife can start taking nutrients needed for the baby.

Dr Xulu: Oh I see, Mrs Nkosi can you please take the hospital gown and go to the bathroom and change it and you can come lay on the bed after. (Bontle did that and in five minutes she was done.)

Dr Xulu: Is this your first pregnancy?

Luthando and Bontle: Yes doctor.

Dr Xulu instructed Bontle to lay on the bed and told her to undo the hospital gown as she needed to work on her tummy, she told both Bontle and Luthando what she will be doing and what to look at on the screen. She then started with the procedure, she applied the gel and put on the pregnancy sensor on her tummy. Luthando was in tears seeing the magic in the screen indeed Bontle was pregnant with four babies, the doctor had explained that she can't see the gender yet at least from six months she would do that for them but had told for now they can listen to their hearts beats. Luthando and Bontle were both in tears now, the room was filled with four loud strong hearts beats and that was music to both their ears. Dr Xulu made four scans for them to take away home.

Luthando: Doctor is everything fine, fine with my

babies.

Dr Xulu: Mr Nkosi you heard those strong heart beats, your babies are fine and growing well in their mummies tummy, but will give her pills that she takes during the pregnancy and she is not allowed to take any pills beside the one I give her please.

Bontle: I know doctor don't worry about that.

Luthando: Of you do Dr Nkosi.

Dr Xulu: Oh Mrs Nkosi you a doctor too.

Bontle: Yes doc but I'm a cardiologist so you don't have to worry much with me following the instructions with this pregnancy.

Dr Xulu: Good here, till we meet again on your next visit.

Luthando and Bontle: Thank You Dr Xulu.

Luthando left a happy man from the clinic, He kept glancing at Bontle and smiling alone, he had taken one scan and put it on the back of his phone cover protector the other was in his wallet. Bontle had the

other two with her and she was just as happy as Luthando.

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

Today I'm attending the graduations with the King and Queen, will drive them from the airport to the venue. The pilot will wait for us at Luthando's place. I'm not ready to see Mmabontle today not after my silence towards her, I heard from the King that the Queen had invited her to join them and knowing the Queen she purposely invited her knowing we will meet, she says that I have been grumpy ever since I have been to Mmabontle's home and she thinks she is the reason why I am this grumpy.

I do have Mmabontle's number the Queen offered me them but I didn't ask, she thought I needed them during the past two weeks but guess what I never used them not that I didn't want to but because I did not want to be too much on her. So today if we meet

will properly ask her for her numbers and if she gives me i know that is permission enough for me to can call her.

Will arrive in J ohannesburg airport around 10H30 am giving us enough time to make it to the graduation but i hear Queen Londiwe and King Daluxolo will be joining us in the jet as that they are also invited so it will be five of us attending. I have bought my self a navy suit and white shirt with my black formal shoes,i did my haircut yesterday and i know will be perfect today for the celebration. I hope that i won't embarrass my self today again to Mmabontle,The mention of her husband that day made her a little bit angry that day hope won't repeat that again today.

LUTHANDO

Is 09H30 now and we just got home from our visit from the doctor,my with is still grumpy that she is

not coming with to the graduation but happy about our babies. My baby she is a cry baby shame. She had chose the outfit for me today which is grey suits and white shirt with my black formal shoes, she says that the outfit is perfect for the upcoming strong advocate imagine. She is happy i know only sad that she won't be there with me.

Luthando: baby what do you want to eat today, cause i want to make sure that you will be left fine for the hours will be gone.

Bontle: Anything is fine Luthando.

Luthando: Baby you can't tell me you still sad you not coming with.

Bontle: I understand is just that it hurts so bad baby that i wont be there beside you today.

Luthando: I know and i appreciate that you always want to be there for me.

I kissed her and went to prepare rice mixed with mix veggies then made beetroot and pumpkin (beetroot



is ready made"already grated i just added mayonise"pumpkin was also already chopped i just cooked it while cooking the rice.)Also cooked for her drumsticks and chicken wings and that all i did in an hour. and was already late cause i was already late for my graduation but would do anything for her. I gave her the morning sandwiches and juice so she can take her pills,she will have the food i prepared lunch time.

I went to the room to give her the food and got dressed to the clothes my wife chose for me,the haircut was done yesterday,I would meet my parent's there and i hear that Thando will also be there to with a patner,I'm surprised though because she never told me of any man but told her parents before me.

To be continued.....

The insert will have a continuation.

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

I'M SORRY DID NOT POST YESTERDAY I WAS TIRED REALLY SORRY.

New commers welcome the page is growing everyday,for the one's who keeps inviting friends thank you and for those who always share too thank you and ofcause how can i forget my loyal readers those who comment and like,thank thank you so much

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY THREE CONTINUATION

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

"Ntombie ntanam uphi (Ntombie my daughter where are you)"

Ntombikababa: I'm near the entrance mom and where are you and dad.

Queen Londiwe: Silapha nathi phandle ima apho siyeza sino babakho. (We are also here outside,wait

there we are coming me and your dad.)

Ntombikababa: Okay mommy.

Damn why are they so early i needed to meet up with one of my guys,the one responsible in making sure the guest are served drinks,i need him more than the other one's on my payroll,how will I'm be contacting them with my banner phones next to my parent's,i would hate if my plans do not go according to my plans. Let me call Tony so long.

Him: Boss lady...

Ntombikababa: Do you have the van ready Tony i don't want any slip ups worse with the lot of money I'm paying you.

Him:Don't worry boss lady,we will only be waiting for your signal to be where you need us in time.

Ntombikababa: Good,can't mess up now when we are this close to my happiness.

just in time my parent's and Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom Royalties joined me at the door,God who is this panty dropper that is with them.

Queen Londiwe: Oh my God my baby you look breathtaking(Queen Londiwe said all that pulling Ntombikababa into a hug.)

Ntombikababa:My God mom you killing me.Baba unjani(Dad how are you.)

King Daluxolo: Ndiphilile ngani yami wena (I'm good my daughter and you.)

Ntombikababa: I'm good thanks,Good morning My King and Queen.

Queen and King:Morning Princess/Morning my child

Queen Thandiwe: Can we all enter,don't want to miss the front sit,Thando is there inside waiting on us.

King Luzuko:After you my lady.

Damn no one got to introduce this hot yummy

snack that came with the King and Queen but anyway he is not my focus today but the Prince is, Can you believe no one from Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom cares how i feel about the marriage decision that was taken after i have been promised that i would rule that kingdom one day imagine. "Lets get inside i don't want to miss the front sit on my son graduation" Ntombikababa said that to her self mimicking the Queen. So no one is not going to ask how i am, i will show them who i am and i don't think that they will see this one coming, Imagine they dont even care of my presence they just greet and pass. I'm making this work wether they would accept me or not, The Prince is marrying me dark or blue, with or without their blessing.

Queen Londiwe: Ntombikababa come what are you waiting for?

Ntombikababa: Coming mommy.

PRINCESS THANDO NKOSI

Today is my brothers graduation and I'm here with Lesego, The day daddy and mommy came to my place i told them about him and daddy told me that if he is the Prince we can try the relationship and see then if the ancestors will approve or not but i have to make Lesego aware of this. I haven't talked with him though about it but I'm planning to that today after the graduation later today.

"baby what is it"

Thando: My parents are here baby. (Both Lesego and i looked at the people approaching us, which are my parent's and the King and Queen of Kwamashu Kingdom including Mthokozisi our head of security. They reached us in seconds.)

Thando: Baba, mama (Dad, mom)

King Luzuko: My baby (He said that hugging me already)

King Daluxolo: Lesego my son what are you doing

here (The king was shocked to see his son here and worse with Princess Thando)

Lesego: Dad, i didn't know you were going to be here but anyway this is my girlfriend Thando.

King Luzuko: Daluxolo what do you mean, is this your son the one you told me about, the one who was staying with his mother instead of you.

Ntombikababa: Dad what is this that you all talking about, I have a brother i don't know about.

Queen Londiwe: Not now Kababa.

Ntombikababa: Then when mom?

King Daluxolo: Stop being dramatic, your mom said not now and definitely not here.

Queen Thandiwe: Can we all find sit we will do this later, Lesego my child is nice seeing you my baby.

King Luzuko: Hi my son.

Lesego: Queen and king Morning. Mom and Dad hope you guys are good. Little sister nice meeting you.

Thando: Baby lets show our parents their sit because the ceremony is about to start.

Uncle Mthokozisi has been so quiet during the conversation,i even forgot to say Hi to him,even his mind is not even here,i wonder why.

Queen Thandiwe: Mthokozisi can you please fetch Mmabontle for me she says that she is outside,she wanted me to fetch her but since you here i hope you don't mind.

Mthokozisi: Not a problem my Queen.(Mthokozisi said that leaving us.)

Thando: Oh so you invited mother in-law,but is my sister in-law also coming. (Yes mom and dad told me about their visit to Mmabontle's place about Luthando marrying Bontle. Mommy also told me that my brother is engaged but hasn't told me.I don't blame him though cause i also haven't told him about Les ego.)

Queen Thandiwe: Unfortunately for you my princess,your sister in-law is n't joining us.



Thando: My God how i wished i would since it's her mans graduation.

King Luzuko: Stop it you too with the whispering the program is about to start.

King Daluxolo: Woman with catching up my friend.

Lesego: Baba (Dad)

King Daluxolo: What, is true! isn't it so my wife.

Queen Londiwe: No hunny don't involved me in your theories.

King Luzuko: Where is Luthando the graduation is about to start.

Queen Thandiwe: I hope nothing is wrong with Bontle.

King Luzuko: Why would there be anything wrong with her my wife.

Queen Thandiwe: J ust saying, you know Luthando would leave everything and anything for Bontle.

King Luzuko: Yea you right my love, lets wait for him.

My God Lesgo's sister is giving me creeps especially after mom and dad's conversation about Bontle and Luthando she has been sour and little bit bitter, her presence as a whole isn't pleasing at all but let me not worry about her now because I'm not here to read her but I'm here to celebrate my brother's achievement.

MMABONTLE

Was waiting for Queen Thandiwe outside the hall entrance to come fetch me, so I could join them but to my surprise I saw Mthokozisi and not the Queen. Told myself not today, I'm not about to argue with him today of all days, He will have to let me be until the graduations are over.

Mthokozisi: Good Morning my Lady

Mmabontle: Morning Mthokozisi (Mmabontle

couldn't help but blush in Mthokozisi's presence.)

Mthokozisi: You look Gorgeous my Lady,so beautiful and so sexy, and Beautiful African queen.

Gosh what is this man doing to me,minutes ago i was angry and did not want to entertain him but now that he is in front of me i am a blushing mess.I hope and wish I'm never going to be weak in front of this man in front of me right now.

"Mmabontle stop day dreaming about me when I'm right next to you and when you have access to can have all of me,come on the Queen is waiting on us we will talk later the ceremony is about to begin."

Mmabontle: Oh ofcourse Mthokozisi,after you.  
(Instead of leading the way he took out his hand for me to lock it with mine then we could walk hand in hand with him,this man though i had no choice but to lock my hand with his.)

We went inside and in did it was just about two minutes away for the ceremony to start but did not see Luthando nor Bontle anywhere inside as we

were heading to the front to the sit reserved for both me and Mthokozisi by the Queen.

to be continued.....

INSERT TWENTY FOUR LOADING.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Even though the likes are disappointing on the previous insert, I'm not happy but what can i say.....

For those who read and not comment i smell you,this is for my loyal readers enjoy....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY FOUR

IN JOHANNESBURG POLICE STATION

"Colonel we just received a call reporting an accident not far from the University of Johannesburg,the van has no registration and it

seems the driver ran away from the scene including the passenger he was with."

Colonel: Captain have you sent anyone to the scene to take anything we can use as evidence in this case.

Captain: I have sent Detective Sibanda, he is with the forensic people to take fingerprints and all.

Colonel: Things like this when they happen with a vehicle without registration you must know that something must have happened or something was about to happen but let's hope the forensic team will assist us since we are dealing with unknown people here.

Captain: Hope we catch these culprits before they can have a plan B, because I hear the van had tapes, ropes and sleeping drugs, that all to me means the two unknown were to kidnap someone and until we catch them that someone is unsafe.

Colonel: It might be these bloody woman traffickers and their mission went wrong.

"Captain we received a tip off that one of the two men ran inside the university of Johannesburg, one of the security cards saw him."

Captain: Damn Kabelo why are you still here?

Him: I was waiting for your go ahead Captain I'm sorry.

Captain: At the moment we don't know what we dealing with but two possible dangerous people in our region, can you please take extra three police man with you, we can afford any slip ups.

Him: On it sir.

The Captain was assuming alot regarding this because the accident was an innocent accident meaning even the two suspects who ran away it wasn't their intentions to be involved in an accident this simply means even them they didn't know they would be involved in an accident. This accident that occurred disturbed their day plan. So we need to find them before they can succeed with their mission.

Meanwhile Tony was hurt in an area he doesn't know,there were people you saw him doggy and wanted to call the police,whereas others wanted to assist by calling an ambulance,What he was praying for is for someone to take him home not to the hospital and not anywhere near the police station.

Tony saw the accident caused two death and that this case will be investigated dark or blue,He was praying they never find his partner before they could meet,the mission he was hired for gone wrong before it even started.

LUTHANDO

Damn this accident made me late for my own graduation,i can only make it in time to take pictures but with the ceremony program i don't

think i would make it,not when this police officers busy taking statements from all of us who were involved in the accident,I was not hurt but the car i was behind when it got hittin buy the white van that tried to over take almost near the carve hit my car and that made me one of the witnesses.

I'm glad i did not bring Bontle with,I'm sure she would have been admitted if she would have seen what just happened right now,worse when there is two death caused by this accident,the driver and his wife or daughter or maybe aunt i don't know but they both didn't make it out the accident alive living a beautiful baby boy at the back of the car buckled up on a car sit,this is so sad truely. I don't want to call my wife because this might still freak her out even when she hears I'm fine she will be crying on me,my cry baby though.Let me call mom to inform her about this so they can fetch my certificate for me,I'm sure will only be in time for family and friends pictures,so as the school pictures.



"Luthando stop stressing us like this, where are you? the graduation are about to end."

Luthando: Mom i know, i have been involved in an accident but I'm fine, I'm just calling to inform you I'm running late because of that but I'm definitely sure that i will make it in time to take pictures with you guys.

Queen Thandiwe: Is okay my son as long as you okay I'm happy that you okay and that's all that matters. I will take your certificate for you mtanami (my son)

Luthando: Ngiyabonga mama (Thank you mom)

I will call Bontle when I'm with my family because calling her now she will ask me about the graduation and I'm not even there, but i know eventually she will have to know as that might be having police officers visit maybe once in a while on this pending case as the other two suspects flee away from the scene.

## NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

What the hell is going on, truly the ancestors are against me having the Prince to my self, Firstly the Prince is nowhere to be found, his mother has been the one collecting his achievements, what an A student he is. Secondly this prick that was supposed to serve him a drink with a drug is on my neck that he wants his money, saying it is not his fault that the person he was supposed to make sure get served the drink did not show up. I think today is just a bad day for me. A very bad day.

I had went to the bathroom to call Tony with the banner phone but the idiot phone rings to no answer, what the hell is going on. Voicemail message \*Tony you idiot you better not be screwing me you idiot, where the hell are you and why the hell not are you not answering my calls\*

Damn if it is not this Thando girl all over my so called brother, Is The so called queen busy crying my son

this my son that. For heaven sake why is the ancestors so against me because if my father allows my so called brother date Thando, this could only mean i will never be definitely allowed to be a second wife, damn my life is becoming a mess day by day.

Right now i feel like crying, i feel like i could just die because everything meaningful to me gets taken away, My virginity was taken away forcefully, the man was promised ever since my early age is also about to be marriate of and taken away from and now to put on a final brick on top of all that they've thrown at me, I find out my father has a heir and i was never told and as to why i don't know and i want to know why.

I'm hurt and got no one, i need daddy right now, yes i need him more than anyone. Mommy won't know what to say she doesn't know me like daddy. I need to tell him everything, i need to vent and the only

person i can vent on is no one other than my daddy. I'm broken and hurt and don't get it why I'm being punished like this.

## KING DALUXOLO BHEKIMUZI SITHOLE

I did not know Lesego would meet Ntombikababa like this or Ntombikababa meet Lesego like this. This is not much bigger of a problem to my son, he had always known about Ntombikababa, the only problem that i know i have to sort out is my spoilt daughter. Growing up she wanted to be the only princess in our Kingdom, she knew she was the only princess and my wife and i had promised that we would tell her about him at the age of sixteen years but when that time came Ntombikababa became way out of our control so her mother said even if she knows or not she would still not rule our Kingdom.

My wife loves my son yes, but i know she wished so

much that he would be my dirty little secret but we had no choice he had to be known by our ancestors and our family members as he is the next in line,my wife did not really want our daughter know about his brother and even today i still dont know why but atleast she is a woman and knows she wouldn't find for the chieftancy sit especially when she knows that she is borrowed the Sithole surname,soon she were to be married off pity not to my friends son but to someone's else's son.

Seeing that Lesego and Thando are seeing one another this might be one of the reasons why the ancestors never approved Ntombikababa's union with Luthando. I know this have hurt Kababa but eventually she will have to accept seeing that we might be in-laws after all with The Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom ancestors. I am happy for my son though,Thando is a very nice and respectful kid,and that makes me a proud father in the world i swear.

## MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

Mmabontle never left my side, she saw how most of the university students were eyeing me, including the Princess of Kwamasu Kingdom imagine, my woman was marking her territory and I loved each and every moment of it. She wants to play hard to get but I know the woman is mine already. The King wanted me to fetch Luthando where he was but Mmabontle was having none of that, forgetting I'm working for the king after all but the king never really had a problem because he never ever not anywhere treats me like a servant hence I'm the head of security, when he sends me around I know he really needs help.

I didn't go fetch Luthando but he had just arrived in time to take pictures, imagine missing your achievement day with such misfortune. Truly life is unpredictable and we might never know what tomorrow holds for us and that is the reason I'm

claiming this woman as mine today,i will be fucking the day lights out of her,leaving her yearning for more and yet not strong to can continue handling me at all,I'm going to make sure after our fuck she will not walk and that gaining my self respect from her.

I'm not a ladies man but ladies love me and i had always taken advantage of that but this woman next to me now complete me whole heartily. I don't know about marriage yet but i know that i want to spent rest of my left days with her,loving and having fun not forgetting carring for her.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

WILL POST INSERT CONTINUATION MAYBE IN THE MORNING.....

[03/19, 10:44] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY FOUR CONTINUATION

## AT THE UNIVERSITY

Police Officer:(In the security offices) Sir my name is Detective Madumetsa and this is Constable Lethogonolo,we received a tip of call that the man who fled from an accident not far from the University ran in the school premises.

Security Guard: Detective The man who was working the shift before me I'm sure he is the one who reported that,i just clocked in now and i know nothing about this.

Detective: Okay can you please call the man for us (When the police officer said that the security guard they wanted came approaching them)

Security Guard 2: Officers I'm glad you are here,good evening.

Constable/ Detective: Evening sir we are here regarding the call we received here from your offices about the man who ran from an accident



around here.

Security Guard 2: Yes officers the man was here but as you know we have a function here today he just ran right through the crowd and it was difficult running after him as the other security guards were at their designated place for the night and when i called them it was too late the man has used the other exit gate at the back.

Detective Madumetsa: Damn Letlhogonolo i don't think will catch this man tonight. Thank you sir but we would also need to check your CCTV footage to see if we wont see the face of the man on any of the camera's around here please.

Security Guard 2: Not a problem officers i will take you there but i don't know if the man who was working day shift is still there to assist.

Constable: I think we can come back tomorrow again when you both are here.

Security Guard 2: Ofcourse officer's.

The security guard went and checked the man working in the CCTV footage room so to see if he is still there to inform him that tomorrow there would be police officers who would come and check today's footage. When he got there unfortunately the man had already left but told himself that first thing tomorrow that he would do is inform him.

The detective and Constable went to the ceremony to go and ask if anyone saw a man running through the school premises in a hurry, the first person they ask was someone near Ntombikababa and the Royalties, Ntombikababa could not help but eavesdrop, I mean this was too much of a coincidence for her, she having been trying to get hold of Tony to no luck and now officers are here questioning about a man who flee from the accident scene today.

KING LUZUKO

King Luzuko: My son I'm proud of you, where is your chosen woman I thought she would join us since it is your graduation today.

Luthando: My wife is not okay, but I left her crying because I denied her coming.

Ntombikababa: MXM.....

Luthando: Excuse me Miss.

King Daluxolo: Sorry excuse my daughter Luthando, by the way this here is my daughter Ntombikababa and there next to your sister is my son Lesego whom I didn't think would be here with us today.

Lesego: Baba (Dad)

King Daluxolo: What, you told me that you've found someone you just forgot to tell me is her.

King Luzuko: I'm as surprised as you are my friend but this might be a blessing in disguise, given the fact of our failed plan.

Queen Londiwe: We can't discuss such here gentlemen and not in front of the kids.

(Ntombikababa rolled her eyes)

Ntombikababa: Some people are lucky you know.

Queen Thandiwe: What do you mean Princess.

Ntombikababa: Nothing my Queen, just I'm confused parents can discuss us and hurt us and not care of how we feel, I mean (King Daluxolo stopped her before she can continue)

King Daluxolo: No her Kababa, not here.

My God that child is lose and disrespectful, i mean who does that, she talks whenever and however now i see why she was not chosen by the Nkosi ancestors, no wife behaves like her in the Nkosi generation and they were not going to allow her to be the first. Thando chose a humble man i see, maybe he was taught manners by her mother since he was not staying with my friend here and his wife, i see the woman raised a man here not a disrespectful man and my daughter seems carefree and happy around him, i know my baby girl is young but i had allowed her this because she wont

disrespect me like that and break her virginity before marriage she knows the rules and hope lesego does too.

I could see right through my wife's eyes that she was annoyed by this young ladies behavior including Luthando and Thando,they couldn't take their eyes off her,i just wonder what were they both thinking about.

"Baba lets go we had booked a restaurant to celebrate before we can all go to our place of sleep later."

King Luzoko: Where is Mthokozisi?

Queen Thandiwe: He said that we will find them there already both him and Mmabontle.

King Luzuko: I didn't even notice that my in-law was no longer with us,I'm sure she hates me right now her and i didn't even talk that long beside greetings.

Queen Thandiwe: How could you have done that,did

you not see those two were not even in the graduation mood,you could tell they both couldn't wait till they leave this place.

King Luzuko: Yea you right lets go.

Luthando was riding with The King and Queen of Kwamashu Kingdom,i guess will drive alone with my wife as Mthokozisi left with Mmabontle in her car.How i hate driving my self,we shouldn't have left the guards now i need them.I hope and wish that spoilt braat won't disrespect us again,i hear she had left alone and Thando left with Lesego.

LUTHANDO

"Baby how was the graduation."

Luthando: They were just fine will tell you all about it when I'm home. Hows you and my kids.

Bontle:We fine daddy we just miss you,when you coming home?

Luthando: Don't know but will not be late,we now heading to the restaurant to celebrate my achievement with daddy,mommy,Thando,her man and Kwamas hu Kingdom Royalties.

Bontle: Where is my mom?

Luthando: Oh and your mom too,i forgot her because the whole day she was focusing only on uncle Mthokozisi.

Bontle:What do you mean she was focusing on him?

Luthando: Talk when I'm home baby chill okay,will be hope to you and my babies keep safe daddy loves you guys.

Bontle: We love you too Luthando.

Hormones,my God woman are unpredictable,when i thought she would be crying on me to come back home,she does the opposite and talk nicely like she didn't give me hard time leaving the house to my graduation. We can never win i see with pregnant woman. We had long arrived at the restaurant,was

in the car alone when i made a call to my wife but there was a shadow at the back of my car,let me go and check who it is before i join the others.

"Ntombikababa Sithole." The unmannered girl said when i came out of my car.

Luthando: What do you want waiting on my car.

Ntombikababa: Is that how you speak to ladies my Prince.

Luthando: Not ladies but a lady in particular,that being you and again "Lady"what do you want from me.

Ntombikababa: What do you mean,i only wanted to get to know you,seeing that our family are close after all.

Luthando: Oh and you chose making friends with me and not my sister seeing that you both girls and maybe it could have been your brother here and not you.

Ntombikababa: Whats wrong with you (Luthando



looked at Ntombikababa from top to bottom and did the same before he did the ncncncnc sound,so all along he had been bothered by this lunatic of a girl with no manners,i decided to not make her aware that i know that she is the one being bothering me not before i tell dad about this.)

Luthando: Whats wrong with me is the fact that you dont see you disturbing my peace,now move i can't make my parent's wait and especially because of you Nxa.

Such a nerve,how can a beautiful woman like her do such things,sending nudes,calling and texting me shit,why would i even do my woman like that with a girl like her, she must be Bipolar if she thinks i would love a woman that loose sies man.

tHiS wAs an InSeRt CoNtInUaTiOn,NOTE\*I DO NOT WANT TO SEE ADMIN IT WAS SO SHORT COMMENT\*

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

INSERT TWENTY FIVE LOADING.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY FIVE

BONTLE

I never knew that Luthando would love me this way, reason being how he first met me, yes I say when he first met me and not when we first met because I can hardly remember that night like he does. I wouldn't have put a face to my rapist if he did not call nor text me, since the first time he called me I wondered what type of a rapist he was because he even took me to his place, wrote me a letter and cooked me breakfast. I hate that I felt like I was raped or taken advantage of because the man I felt this way about is my future husband and I love him with all that I have.

I am happy with how we met even if it isn't ideal

for anyone but if i wasn't out of it,Luthando could have not noticed me nor offered to take me home after seeing that there was someone who wanted to rape me after all that night. I don't condone what Luthando did to me because is not always that you meet a man at the club and end up this far with them,is just that i got lucky and for that i know that I'm truly blessed because of the man i have. The first man i tried this relationship thing with ended up being my last and the best for me,I know this because the love he gives me doesn't allow me to want to know how it feels to be with another man.

Luthando wouldn't cheat me i know because he wouldn't hurt me like that,i pretty sure that if he had had enough with me,he would dump me if we still married and if we married he would divorce me. I'm not saying he is the best but given the fact of how we meet i know he is not the type to runaway and leave one hurt and broken but he is the honest type that would rather hurt you with the truth than lies.

I trust Luthando with my life,i trust Luthando even in my sleep,in simplicity this means that Luthando is everything and anything that my heart desires and worship at the moment. Cheating is there i know as there are lot of temptations but i know Luthando would rather not than lose me.

The first time i meet Luthando was when he had suprised me while we still on call and said"Look here i can't wait till the time we in J ohannesburg so we can meet but I'm coming there today please send me your address."After saying that Luthando dropped the call and because i didn't trust nor believe him i send him my adres and that is when i could put a face to my virgin breaker hence i say that was the first time i saw Luthando and his first time was in the club,when all i remember about that day was leaving my place going to that club and buying those two or three cocktails,after that i remember what my mind allows me to about that night.

I can't wait to birth his kids,i can't take away the smile he had on the day we went to the Gaenaegologist for the first time and heard the quads heart beats,my man was over the moon,he was happy and couldn't hide it.So i know giving birth to them he would be the happiest man in the universe.

LUTHANDO

"Baby how are you and how was the graduation."

Luthando: One question at the time my love.I'm good and the graduations were fine but will tell you all about it when i get home.

Bontle:When are you coming home?

Luthando: In hours time my love. Mom and Dad had booked at some restaurant to celebrate my achievement but won't stay long will be home before you know it. Hows you and my kids?

Luth

Bontle: We fine we just miss you daddy.

Luthando: I miss you guys more. Let me go and join the other's baby because they are actually here because of me and i can't keep them waiting.

Bontle: Bye baby daddy.

Pheuw that i was easy, i mean since the pregnancy Bontle has been a cry baby and always wanted me next to her, even at work she would be like "Luthando you did not give me lunch today and you know I'm not supposed to eat anything from anywhere or anyone beside food prepared by us or sealed cold drinks. Let me go join my family so i can leave in time to be with my family.

"Luthando mshane (Nephew)" Luthando turned around to answer the person greeting him but to his surprise he found Mthokozisi and Mmabontle.

Luthando: Greetings Family.

Mmabontle: Luthando my son congratulations,so many straight A's,You and Bontle would give me nerds of grands kids but I'm glad that wont be anytime soon i can't be this beautiful and be called grandmother so early.

Luthando:(Coughing)Mah,this is no time to be warning me today we celebrating me.

Mthokozisi: Ofcause my son lets go join the others before they say we waisting their time.

Luthando: Yes uncle Mthokozisi plus I'm leaving early my wife is waiting on me to can celebrate this day with me later on.

Mmabontle: Ofcause Luthando we know she is your wife.

We joined the others and there were three tables almost joined together with the King and Queen of Kwamashu Kingdom including their Princes on one table,the other being Thando,Les ego and mom with dad.Leaving the third one for me,uncle Mthokozisi and Mmabontle. The moment we arrived on the

table the waiter came to join us,so that he can give us their menu books and mom ordered four expensive wines for us but i ordered a Heineken and asked the waiter to bring it sealed,i can't risk taking anything with this lunatic here with us. When the waiter brought our drinks everyone ordered and the waiter left again.

Queen Thandiwe: Son congratulations again but can you give us that speech you missed due to you being late at your own graduations.

Luthando: But mom,isn't that we here to celebrate and not hear me brag about my self (Everyone laughed at the table beside Ntombikababa.)

Thando: Big brother you can't do us like that not when i came from so far to hear you brag and only not to hear you come on big brother the stage is yours.

King Luzuko: Not this again,You guys ganging up on my son again.

Luthando: Yes dad tell them not today of all days.



Mthokozisi: Hai Luzuko yeka umshana a sishaye nge speech boo. (No Luzuko leave my nephew, he must bless us with that speech)

King Daluxolo: Luthando my son we all ears.

Luthando: Okay okay, are we all ready.

Lesego: Yea man tell us how you made it we want to hear all of it.

Luthando: Lesego my man and you too, when i thought you would be on my side.

Queen Londiwe: Go on son the floor is yours.

I really could tell Ntombikababa was annoyed by all of this and she could not even hide it. So i decided not to waist her time and get on with the speech.

Luthando: Okay Firstly i would like to thank God if it weren't for the faith i had, i wouldn't have made it or been who i am today and for that I'm grateful. Mom, dad thank you for your teachings i wouldn't have been this far if it weren't because of

discipline and support i needed. Queen and King of Kwamashu Kingdom thank you so much for being here to enjoy this with me and family today. Thando you know my heart and i know yours and you've always been the wisest when coming to life, the advices you gave me made me who you see today. Uncle Mthokozisi you always taught me woman are a distraction and if i wanted to make in life should focus more now in my education and when I'm educated enough i would take any girl, and the waiting gave me the best woman in the universe, soon to be Doctor Nkosi. Mmabontle i must thank you too for giving birth to such a wonderful lovely woman. I know if circumstances were different she would be here with us to celebrate this big step in my life. So with all that thank you friends and family once more.

I know this was an unprepared speech i wouldn't have said this in the graduations but I'm glad i did here with us all here and now.

Ntombikababa: I wonder why your girl couldn't

make it.

Luthando: It might be because of obsessed ladies out there.

King Daluxolo: Ntombikababa just stop with this behavior of yours please not in such a good celebration please my child.

Queen Londiwe: But Luthando that is no way to speak to a lady.

Luthando: Ofcourse my Queen but your daughter has been pushing it and I've had it with her.

King Luzuko: Okay everyone can we all calm down and not destroy the real reason why we here.

Lesego: Luthando my man sorry by my sisters behavior man.

Luthando: Is cool man let me get going anyway my woman is waiting for me.

King Daluxolo: Hope you not rushing to leave because of my daughter?

Luthando: Not at all my king,i had promised her that i would come back early.

Queen Thandiwe: Okay my son you can leave we will see you tomorrow before our departure.

Luthando: Okay mom bye everyone.

This girl has been a nerve and a pain in the arse, how could he embarrass his parents like that. Anyway she is not my problem to worry about my wife is and i wonder what is she upto now.

to be continued.....

..

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

GUYS I'M SORRY FOR THE SHOTRT INSERT WILL POST CONTINUATION.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY FIVE CONTINUATION

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

Mxm you know Luthando thinks his girlfriend is all it because she is also educated. All he said there and all i heard there was that there are possibilities she is loved because she is educated like him,i mean i once saw that girl once or twice but she is not the it girl. Seeing how Luthando loves her hurt me most because even today i wonder if he knows he was supposed to love me like that.

"Kababa baby are you okay"

Ntombikababa: Yes mom sorry can i be excused i need to go to the bathroom.

Thando: Can i come with,also needed to go to the bathroom.

Ntombikababa didn't respond to that she just left and Thando followed behind leaving everyone to continue with their dinner.

"Tell me whats your story and why are you so bitter

over my brother"

Ntombikababa: What is it to you?isn't it that you have to be entertaining my so called brother and leave me alone in peace.

Thando: Don't know anything about your family issues and I'm not about to discuss my man with you either but anything that concerns my brother concerns me to. So out with it what is it that makes you so bitter towards my brother.

Ntombikababa: Little girl stay out of this that don't inlove you and stick to advicing you brother because I'm not about to hear you being an adviser to me so again leave me alone.

Thando: You embarrassing your parents not only them but your brother too,you need to change that behavior if you would want peole in your corner one day.

Ntombikababa:There you go playing an adviser on me.I don't have a brother and definitely not embarrassing my parents they know me like this. J ust leave me alone i came here for space and to

breath and now you crowding that space  
again...Nxa

Thando: Bye Ntombikababa but just know this aint  
over and i have my eyes on you.

What a brat who does she think she is to come here  
and tell me what to do and what not, really. I don't  
know what i ever did and to who because i never  
wronged anyone. Firstly someone took my virginity  
without my consent, Lesego is about to take my  
father and now this girl also took the only man who  
was promised to me, the only man whom i thought  
is the change i need in my life, I never continued  
with school because the gossips were too much, i  
was never respect even when they knew was a  
Princess hence most guys used me. All those who  
told me loved me i believed them but as soon as  
they got what they wanted they upped and left, see  
what i mean everyone here or around me they just  
take and take leaving me with nothing.

It hurts and hurts so bad because i have no one to vent too,mommy ain't like daddy she doesn't know me like he does and now daddies focus is all over my so called brother. The ancestors of Kwamashu Kingdom why are you neglecting me like this,why are you not fighting for me too like other ancestors does for their people. I feel so alone and is not funny anymore.

I wonder were the hell is Tony,i can't help but wonder that the police were looking for them and i hope for their own sakes they never mention me,i mean the accident was not part of the plan and this fools had to go and ruin the plan and add more problems in my life. I mean there is Bontle i have to deal with and now Princess Thando on the list,is like everything and everyone is against me.

**MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA**

Mthokozisi: My King allow me and my woman to



leave,will call and asked when we leaving tommorrow I'm sure the pilot will be fine at Luthando's.

King Luzuko: Hamba Mthokozisi(Leave Mthokozisi)will call and check up on the pilot my man you don't have to worry.

Queen Thandiwe: Mmabontle i owe you lunch,can you me and Queen Londiwe have that tomorrow before we all leave.

Mmabontle: Not a problem my Queen just text me the time and place.

Queen Thandiwe: Not problem.

Mthokozisi: Shall we my lady (Mthokozisi said that looking at Mmabontle so they can leave)

Mmabontle: Yes sir,Goodbye everyone,My King (saying to King Daluxolo)It was nice to be in such presence of Royalties,Queen Londiwe i would love that we get to know one another,Lesego,Thando and Ntombikababa my children it was nice knowing you.

Everyone: Bye Mmabontle

King Daluxolo: Bye my lady it was nice knowing you too.

Mthokozisi: Lesego my man make sure you dont break her heart or yu will have me to deal with.

King Daluxolo: Mthokozisi are you threatening my son in front of me?

Lesego: Baba (dad)

King Daluxolo: What won't allow Mthokozisi to threaten you in front of me what if Thando will be the one breaking you ( everyone on the table beside Ntombikababa laughed.)

Lesego: My Princess would not hurt me but the ancestors might (He said all this looking at Thando)My King not out of disrepect because i was not formally introduced but can you please allow me to love her.

King Luzuko: Thats a topic will have with your dad my son.

Mthokozisi: Lesego i wasn't saying tell us you love her i was giving a friendly warning. (Everyone laughed again and Mthokozisi and Mmabontle were ready to go)

Mmabontle and Mthokozisi: Bye everyone.

Mmabontle thinks I'm playing here, she still isn't sure of where she stands with me but i dont blame her I'm the reason why, we got to the parking lot and she throwed the keys at me, i guess I'm driving again but before she knew it i had pulled her towards me and kissed her, she took time to respond but she eventually did, after the keys i didn't wait for her to recover from the shock i just opened the passenger sit for her and she went in without saying anything too. After that i jogged to the drivers sit.

Mthokozisi: Baby are you going to need anything at the shops?

Mmabontle: No Mthokozisi i don't want anything

and I'm still full from the dinner we had.

Mthokozisi: Okay will just buy you wine and snacks for the night because you going to need those as you and i we not sleeping tonight my lady.

Mmabontle: and why is that?

Mthokozisi: Don't worry your small mind my lady you will know in no time.

Mmabontle did not answer me after that i guess she catches on now,I'm going to fuck out those on and off moods of hers and reminds her why i make her freeze everytime she sees or hears my name.I'm not a serious man when it comes to relationship but this woman has my heart rapped around her fingers and she is blind to can see that and today will open those eyes for her to see the effect she has on me.

THANDO

I'm really worried about Ntombikababa,I'm not

against the girl she might be my sister in-law but her behavior ain't pleasing at all,I could tell Lesego loves her,in few months we've been together i could read his emotions he was hurt of how Luthando spoke to his sister but deep down knew his sister was out of line and needed to be reprimanded. I love Lesego that what bothers him bothers me too and i know that what would one day hurt him would definitely hurt me too.So i have decided to take upon this on me to know exactly what is it with his sister that he has against my brother before it destroys us because i would hate him and me fighting because of our siblings.

Mom and dad were so irritated by her but could not show in respect of their friends but i know dad will definitely tell his friend about this when they are alone,as for mom i saw she was about to spit fire right there and then but i guess for the sake of peace she didn't want to spoil the real reason why we were there.Queen Londiwe, oh i could see she was hurt too,i think she knows more about her

daughter than all of us maybe mom can find it all about it over their lunch tomorrow with Mmabontle.

Daddy loves Lesego and he couldn't hide it. Daddy never allowed any man near his princess until today and is not because Lesego is his son's friend but because he had already okayed the relationship way before he had meet him or before he heard the Prince is actually his friend son. I'm hoping the ancestors won't allow us because we will definitely be miserable without him.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

everyone is entitled to point out their views as long as you not asking or questioning my story telling because it honestly hurts that there are some of you expecting my story to go the way you imagine it and for that I'm sorry guys.....

INSERT TWENTY SIX WILL BE UPLOADED LATER  
TONIGHT THANK YOU FOR THE LOVE AND  
SUPPORT GUYS

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY SIX  
(18 SN)

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

I had booked 5 star hotel not to impress Mmabontle but because she deserves the best and more,I had bought 3 cuddberry chocolate,then bought 2 fruit salad,2 of the most expensive wine then bought to large pizzas and 2 different packet of simba chips.It was 21H00 in the evening when we arrived at the hotel,i did not have to stop by the reception because i had came and did everything during the day but for security purposes i had to make aware the evening receptionist with my room number card and all.

"We should have stopped by KFC and bought

dunked wings Mthokozisi."

Mthokozisi: hai Mmabontle ungadeyezeli lonto apha,khange uthi aufuni nix wathi wena uhluthi afuni nix,ungazodlala ngam lapha tuu.(No Mmabontle don't do that to me here,did you not say you were not hungry and that you want nothing,dont play with me.)

Mmabontle: Stop exaggerating Mthokozisi,I'm not saying we should go buy them i said we should have stopped by and bought them.

Mthokozisi: I don't understand women you'll are confusing but now since i have you i know you'll help me understand you better as my woman.

Mmabontle: Waitse wa makatsa Mthokozisi,leka tsatsi lengwe ha ke gopole o mpolelela gore wena wa nthata gotsa nna ke go bolele jaalo mare wena o bizi o mpitsa mosadi waago. (you amaze me Mthokozisi you know,i don't remember you telling me that you love mè some day or me tell you that i love you but you busy calling me your woman.)

Mthokozisi:Mmabontle I'm a zulu man,i thought



actions speaks louder than words. Did you want me tell you or show how much i love you.

Mmabontle: Whatever Mthokozisi.

Mthokozisi: Yebow mama.

Mthokozisi left the room and went to the kitchen to prepare the snacks for them for the night.

I went to the kitchen and prepared a melted chocolate, then took out the icecubes and put them in their two glasses, took a tray put everything in the tray, including the melted chocolate in a small bowl and took a fruit salad also but left the pizza. I went back to the room but found Mmabontle in the shower already and i thought she would wait for me. When she came out the bathroom she was naked. She immediately turned back running away from.

Mthokozisi: Baby are you really running away from me?

Mmabontle: You won't understand Mthokozisi i have stayed 14 years without a man only my husband had seen me naked.

Mthokozisi: And i am glad that he was the only one,making me the second and don't think i don't understand or I'm trying to replace him,but 14 years my love is a lot and I'm sure he would say the same that you respected him and is enough. Baby is time to move on I'm not saying forget about him and let go but I'm pretty much sure he would love to see you happy baby.

Mmabontle:I feel like I'm cheating him right now (Mmabontle came out still naked as that both the Hotel gowns were on top of the bed.)

Mthokozisi:(Stood up to meet her half away)Look maybe i can help you lotion and maybe give you the best mass age because baby you seem tense right now and i don't wish to have you tense instead would love if you more relaxed baby.

Mmabontle: But.....(Mthokozisi cut her short before she can finish her sentence.)

Mthokozisi: No buts woman, come here.

Mthokozisi went to Mmabontle and when he was close to her he turned her around, Holding her one hand up like he was about to dance with her but he only did that to get her full body view "come on baby i would love to see this lovely body." Mmabontle was still shocked and far from recovering from shock, immediately when Mthokozisi let go of her other hand she covered her exposed breast, but Mthokozisi had a surprise for her, he went at the back to hug her from behind, and his hands went straight to her twins and removed her hands and started playing with her twins slowly but surely.

While he was busy with her twins, he also gave her neck attention with neck kisses, This was foreign to Mmabontle since she has been long being touched by a man like that, she couldn't help but let out a soft moan. That was enough permission for Mthokozisi to continue. Mthokozisi's other hand left her breast

and went slowly down her cookie jar,that was unexpected but because madam was a little out of it she let loss a little and relaxed,she throwed her head a little at the back resting on Mthokozisi's shoulder that allowing him more access to her neck,he got carried away by such full access and took advantage of it,he kissed and finger fucked Mmabontle,the load moans she was giving even moaning his name that was music to Mthokozisi's ears. He stopped and picked up Mmabontle bridal style and went to lay her on to of the bed gently.

Mmabontle was still exposed but a bit relaxed now."Baby do you trust me."Mmabontle nodded."Words please baby".

Mmabontle: Yes Mthokozisi i trust you. (With that said Mthokozisi took his tie that he had took off from the table mirror,he went to Mmabontle and asked for her to close her eyes he was about to blind fold her,Mmabontle did as requested and Mthokozisi blind folded Mmabontle.)Mthokozisi took the melted chocolate and poured it on

Mmabontle's tits down to her belly line,he then went and poured some in her cookie jar. When all the melted chocolate was finished in the cup it was in Mthokozisi started taking in two or more fruits from the fruit salad but did not chew them,he went down straight to her lips to fed her with his mouth,while Mmabontle least expected it Mthokozisi kissed her.

The kiss was nice and tasty because of the fruit they shared to one another,while Mmabontle was still enjoying that he went to her neck down to her tits he was slowly sucking of the melted chocolate from her tits,Mmabontle couldn't see him but she'd feel everything done to her,he went straight to her belly line still sucking her,he even went all the way to her cookie jar sucked and tongue fucked her,he was playing around with his tongue when his other hand was massaging her breast,Mmabontle did not know what to do nor touch her feet were twirled up on the bed,Mthokozisi did not give her much of a choice but for her to orgasm right on his face letting go of a soft moan.

"That was amazing baby,that was mind blowing now let daddy feed you the real thing."Mthokozisi got completely naked too but Mmabontle was still blinded she could not see a thing,Mthokozisi took out a condom from the drawer he had bought them earlier when he had come to book the room.He put on the condom and went on top of Mmabontle.

Mthokozisi kissed Mmabontle and his hand went down her cookie jar,He finger fucked her and when he was sure that she was ready for her he thrust deep in her and stood still,Mmabontle was tight and he could feel it and that drove him crazy,he held both Mmabontle's hand on top of the headboard and started moving,giving his all and driving Mmabontle crazy,she felt like a virgin and Mthokozisi was just fucking him good,he continued deep thrusting her,there groans and moans in the room loud enough for the both of them to know they both enjoying this,Mmabontle came and that drove Mthokozisi insane,he fucked her through her

orgasm till she came again.

Mthokozisi took of the tie on Mmabontle's eyes pulled her at the far end of the bed with her bums more exposed and Mmabontle's knees curled up close to her breast, Mthokozisi fucked her from behind while he was standing by the bed corner as he had Mmabontle on the end of the bed, Mmabontle kept moaning his name fueling him up to continue deep thrusting her, He also came after she came for the third time letting out a groan on top of her.

Mthokozisi: Damn Mmabontle you going to be the death of me. (Mmabontle did not answer she was still catching her breath)

Mthokozisi: Come baby let me feed you the fruit salad i had also brought the wine her with me.

Mmabontle: Can i have the pizza baby i feel hungry right now.

Mthokozisi:(smiling at Mmabontle and shaking his head)Woman, did you not say you want nothing earlier.

Mmabontle:J ust feed me like you said please.

Mthokozisi went to the kitchen to warm the pizza so he can come back the room and feed his woman.

## AT THE HOTEL BOOKED FOR KING AND QUEEN SITHOLE

Queen Londiwe couldn't sleep at all while King Daluxolo was reading through his emails over his phone. Queen Londiwe was worried sick about her daughter, She could tell Luthando would never love her daughter but was hoping somehow maybe something could be done but after today she saw Luthando loving her would never happen.

Queen Londiwe:Taka  
Ntombikababa(Ntombikababa's dad)

King Daluxolo:Uthini mfazi (What are you saying my



wife)

Queen Londiwe: I really didn't like the way Luthando spoke to Ntombikababa my husband it was harsh and rude.

King Daluxolo: And i did not like her behavior at all, did you not see how she embarrassed us, Luthando doesn't know he was to marry her, she knew because i wanted her to save her virginity but what did she do, went around sleeping with all this man around the world did you think the Nkosi ancestors would've accepted such a wife. I blame myself a lot, i blame myself that she is the way she is because of me but that, that doesn't give her the right to embarrass me like that in front of my best friend.

Queen Londiwe: Yes you are right it is your fault and she needs our help because you promised her Daluxolo you promised.

King Daluxolo: I never brought a second wife in our relationship even after i was told you can't bare me anymore kids, right now I'm shocked to see today

you want your own daughter and your only daughter for that matter to settle for that and beside we can't force it Lesego is already dating Thando now so maybe it was not meant to be.

Queen Londiwe: I was waiting for such a day, the day you would choose your son over our daughter.

King Daluxolo: You sound ridiculous right now let me sleep before we say things we don't mean to each other.

Queen Londiwe: Yes run, run because you couldn't even stand up for your daughter at the restaurant shows how weak you are. You weak, weak Daluxolo you hear me, weak.

King Daluxolo said nothing but took his rope and went out with his phone and wallet to the reception to see if there was an available room for him for the night. He couldn't share the bed with her wife tonight she was out offline and didn't want to fight her. King Daluxolo was surprised why would her wife want her daughter to settle for less when he never put her

through that he couldn't understand that at all.

There was an available room so King Daluxolo booked himself in and was given the keys to the room. When he got to bed he called his son.

Lesego: Dad what is it calling me this late.

King Daluxolo: Oh now that you have a woman i can't call my son.

Lesego: (Laughing) Dad you sound like a jealous girlfriend right now, what is it Thando is sleeping don't want to wake her up.

King Daluxolo: I hope for your own sake she is still a virgin because i don't want to see my self finned for a grown ass man.

Lesego: Dad relax will you. I respect Thando and love her so much won't do her like that.

King Daluxolo: Okay the reason i called want us meet tomorrow before you leave son.

Lesego: Okay dad night.

King Daluxolo: Night.

The King wanted to talk about Thando he was not against the relationship but he knew something like what happened with Ntombikababa might happen with his son, The Nkosi ancestors choosing a man for Thando too so he needed to prepare Lesego for such disappointment, He didn't want all her kids to be bitter towards the Nkosi Royalties whereas he is a friend there and not just a friend but a best friend.

BONTLE

Luthando did not come late but he was not himself for someone who had just graduated and celebrated that few hours ago, I could tell something was bothering him but did not want to stress him more and ask him lot of questions, instead will wait on him to tell me whenever his ready.

I went to the bathroom and fixed him a bubble bath to get him relax,i went to the room to inform him,He just thanked me and baby kissed me then went in the bathroom.I went to the kitchen to prepare something for him to eat,i just made him what he had cooked earlier on and warmed the food for him and put it on the tray and went with the food to the room but he was still not done but i waited.

"Thanks baby i needed that"

Bontle: I'm glad it helped. Want to talk about it?

Luthando: Yes baby but just not tonight,tomorrow okay.Hows you and my babies?

Bontle: We had missed you but we fine now.

Luthando: Let daddy finish eating so he can feed you and them

Bontle: Sies mahn Luthando....

Luthando:(Laughing) What baby or you don't want to be feed huh,you don't want daddy to feed his kids their nutrients mhm..Stop being stubborn i want

healthy babies and they have to be feed nutrients baby to be healthy.

Bontle: I can never win with you, eat i know you didn't eat the whole day.

Luthando: But i was thinking i could start by eating you first, my favourite starter, main meal and desert.

Bontle: Sies (She said that leaving Luthando in the room to eat while she go to the bathroom to can have a quick shower.)

## SEER

I'm tired, i hardly sleep i keep having the same dream over and over again. I never wanted a woman, was fine with the life the ancestors had chosen for me, when i had this calling my girlfriend left me because she could not understand my calling, some people called me names those who knew nothing about sangomas (seer), those who mistaken them with witches, so i had leaved most of

my days and months far away from those negative people while was learning more about my calling.

I had a girl but she was also a sangoma (seer) but both our ancestors punished us for that relationship and until today i never dated because i knew they might punish me for that and now this, this when I've learned all my life to leave without a woman, they tell me that they had chose a wife for me really. I loved my girlfriend back then but she was the first to turn on me she was the first to call me names and since then i knew and understood the line that says "Love Them All But Trust No One" How do i appease them so they can let this chosen wife for me lay down because I'm not ready.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

We growing guys continue inviting more friends and

sharing the page,if we can reach 1.5k will definitely post everyday.....

INSERT TWENTY SEVEN LOADING.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY SEVEN

BONTLE

Mom called telling me that she wouldn't be sleeping at my place last night,she did not even come by to greet me,imagine the two hour drive she had she still did not come see her one and only daughter really. Luthando slept after feeding me and his kids now he is still sleeping and don't think he will wake up anytime soon but his family is around,I'm glad they did not come,Queen Thandiwe talks yoh but i like the fact that she is welcoming and not scary.

I haven't seen his whole family and don't think I'm ready but in two months time is my



lobola(dawry)negotiations,they all Luthando talks about,lobola this lobola that.Don't think that's all,I have been reading this big books about Royalty,as I'm the next Queen in line and trust me it has n't been easy,my praticals,pregnancy,Luthando and these books,guys i have a lot on my plate and is not even funny,next months someone will come help me shop clothes that Queens dresses up in,see what i mean when i say i have a lot on my plate.Now to add on it i have a disturbed and destructed boyfriend,my Fiance here still haven't told me about the graduations and the dinner celebration but i trust as soon as he wakes up he would tell me all about it,like he said he would yesterday. "God it's 10H00am in the morning,why would mom call me so early. "

Bontle: Mom,good morning.

Mmabontle: Morning my baby,why do you sound so grumpy so early in the morning,what is it did Luthando do something to you.

Bontle:Wow mom you actually care about your only child when i thought you didn't no more,i mean all the way from Klerks dorp and i still haven't seen you.

Mmabontle: Stop being a baby my baby,you are soon to be someone's wife so stop it.Anyway how are you.

Bontle: How would I be when I'm losing my best friend and my mother at the same time to a man i don't know,i mean that's a logical explanation why my mom would not have time for me.

Mmabontle: Yoh Bontle,if i didn't know any better would say you pregnant and your hormones are the one talking right now and not you but that not the reason why i called,i called to tell you i have a lunch date with your mother in-law in an hour.

Bontle:Oh that's nice,may you greet her on my behalf....

Mmabontle:Okay my baby bye,maybe will pass by your place before i leave.

Bontle:Gosiame mama bye bye (Is okay mom)

You know mom is secretive this days but i don't blame her i was secretive too about Luthando but she was happy for me when she found out about him, is time i return a favor plus mom never introduced a man to me ever since i was 9 years when dad passed away and I'm 23 years now still nothing, I think it's time plus in no time will be married and she would be left alone and lonely.

MMABONTLE

"Baby who was that over the phone."

Mmabontle: Oh that was Bontle, can you believe she was complaining about not seeing me since i came here.

Mthokozisi: But do you blame her sthandwa sami (My love)?

Mmabontle: No i don't but i blame you.

Mthokozisi: Haibo mina, (Yoh me) and why is that my

love.

Mmabontle:Do you even have to ask  
Mthokozisi?(Mmabontle asked rolling her eyes.)

Mthokozisi: But you weren't saying that last night  
when you were screaming my name right  
underneath me kodwa(mos) baby.

Mmabontle:Mxm oho

Mthokozisi: Uthini kimi Mmabontle kodwa (What  
are you saying to me Mmabontle.?)

Mmabontle:Iyoh.

Mmabontle turned back to the mirror to fix up he  
make up but Mthokozisi had the perfect  
punishment for her after she swears at  
him.Mthokozisi took the tie she used last night to  
blind fold Mmabontle,she asked for her hands and  
she gave them out willingly not knowing she was in  
for a suprise. Mthokozisi took both her hands and  
tight them together.

"Mthokozisi wenzani (What are you doing)I'm

running late for my lunch date with the Queens or have you forgotten??

Mthokozisi: Not at all but i can't let you leave unpunished after you swore at me,so don't worry will take you myself this will be quickly since it will be hands off.

With that said i Mthokozisi made Mmabontle stand up from the mirror chair and bend her over on the bed with with her hands still tight,Mmabontle don't know when Mthokozisi got naked and just like that he thrust deep in her without a warning,and he did that continuously to give the best good shot and Mmabontle couldn't hold it in because Mthokozisi was also spenking her there and then.Few minutes after Mthokozisi followed behind Her groaning like a chicken being killed. While Mmabontle was still shaking from that mind blowing fuck she received.

Mthokozisi:Stand up and freshen up you left with 15 minutes,will join you in few minutes because will be

driving you there as promised.

Mmabontle was still breathless she did Not say anything but followed the instructions they both saw that Mthokozisi did not use a condom and yet no one sad anything to each other about that. Like Mthokozisi said he did join Mmabontle and they both had five minutes innocent shower and after they lotioned dressed up and they were both good to go.

## LESEGO

Thando can snore yoh,i did not sleep the whole night,if this will be what i would be dealing with for the rest of my life,i sure he'll will need a lot of sleeping pills,my woman can snore your worries away.Ntombikababa broke my heart last night but there was nothing i could do about that,she doesn't know that i was fighting her battles with all the guys who used her before because i couldn't just pop up in her life and say"hey little sister I'm your big

brother and will protect you always."I didn't think we would meet like that,i always thought daddy will call in a meeting for that,but I guess everything happens for a reason.

Thando woke up and saw Les ego by the end of the bed corner on his phone but his mind miles away.Thando went and hugged Les ego from behind.

Thando:What in the world is troubling my man so early in the morning.

Les ego: Nothing that you should worry yourself about,I ordered breakfast but I'm sorry can't join you daddy called for a meet up today,so will leave just now,was waiting on you to wake up.

Thando: You shouldn't have though baby,you could have left me a note or something.

Les ego: Next time love because now i know bunny.

Thando: Ofcause but before you leave can you please give me Ntombikababa's number,i would love to set up a lunch date with her one day.

Lesego: I don't have them but can ask for them from dad today but why do you want to meet up with her because i know you were annoyed just as much as everyone about her behavior last night.

Thando: Yes i was but that doesn't mean i hate her and beside she is my sister in-law eventually will have to talk one day,so what better way not start now than later.

Lesego: Okay will do,let me bounce the old man had sent me the restaurant and mall we meeting.Bye for now.

Thando: Bye babe.

I really need dad to tell me what's the real deal my sister is so against the Nkosi's like that,i mean it was obvious that she was mad about something and dad and mom Londiwe knows something about this.

minutes later.....



Lesego: Baba (Dad) They had a small side hug before they sat down.

King Daluxolo: Hope you don't mind already ordered drinks for us. I hope you a fan of Heineken like me. (just after saying that a waitress came with their drinks.)

Lesego: Thanks dad and yes i think that is what we both have in common.

King Daluxolo: What do you mean when you a small replica of me and have and like same thing as me or have you forgotten i have been in your life since day one and i know you like i know my self.

Lesego: Hai no dad, any way why did you call me up old man?

King Daluxolo: Lets order first and eat will discuss that while eating okay because this is about my daughter in-law

Lesego: Okay dad.

over our breakfast dad did tell me the reason he had called me,told me what had happened with Ntombikababa regarding the promise that was made between the two bestfriend and how it backfired when the ancestors chose a wife for Luthando ,Now i see why my sister is bitter and rude towards the Nkosi Royalties even though she shouldn't and now dad invited me so to warn me before something like that happens to me,i understand his worries though but I'm already attached and for that i hope nothing like that happens to us.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

breaking news.....

A suspect from the accident that happened not far from the University of J ohannesburg yesterday around some area trying to flee away but someone unfortunately reported him that he was badly hurt

but could tell he was running away from something. No names will be mentioned till the suspect is charged but if anyone sees anyone as suspicious as our first suspect must contact us on 011\*\*\*\*as they were together in their unregistered vehicle.

What the hell,i can't have this right now,God not now,please if it is your way of punishing me because of my evil plans please forgive me and save me from this and i promise will leave Luthando alone.I hope that those two fools dont mention my name.

To Be Continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

WILL WRITE THE INSERT CONTINUATION.....

I'm sorry guys for not posting yesterday.

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY SEVEN CONTINUATION

## NARRATOR

I'm worried of the things that the police found in the vehicle we were driving that day,i mean we had incriminating evidence that we were about to do something illegal,how do I know get my self out of this when i run away from the accident scene yesterday,worse was driving unregistered vehicle and now that I can't communicate with boss lady,how do I lie myself out of this,I mean all of this was forced to do,i never did anything like this and never been arrested and had only agreed because of we know each other way back and the money/pay was good i couldn't say no to that.That was Tony Thinking in the cell and as worried and scared as he was he still wasn't sure if he has to snitch the others of take the fall alone.

The seer is battling with what is expected of him,he had decided to go to the mountains to again consult

further with the ancestors but decided that he would do that after the lobola negotiations because he has to be there to see through everything that day, He has to make sure that everything goes accordingly. The seer is not worried about Bontle and the kids no more because she is highly protected by the great great great Nkosi ancestors, his worry was the wife chosen for him when he had already accepted that he might spend the rest of his life without kids and wife this was all confusing for him and it was making him lose concentration on important things.

King Luzuko wanted a meet up with Luthando but he flat out refused saying that he would make sure he meet the parents and Thando before they leave but today was reserved for future wife as he could not spend yesterday with her, after making love to his fiance he dozed off immediately, so him and wife had a lot to talk about....

Mthokozisi had nothing to do after Mmabontle left so he decided to go take out the pilot to the restaurant and have something to eat because he can't be locked at Luthando's place waiting for us,he also has to go out and see the place too and Luzuko called simply means he is also alone as the Queen is meeting with the other Queen and Mmabontle.

## LUNCH OUT WITH THE LADIES

Ladies ladies ladies how are you all.

Queen Thandiwe: Someone is glowing and happy today and not grumpy.

Mmabontle: I was never grumpy Thandiwe stop exaggerating,My Queen how are you (That was directed to Londiwe)

Queen Londiwe: Not so good but can't complain and how are you Mmabontle but i got to say Thandiwe ain't lying woman the glow is all over your

face.

Queen Thandiwe: And she says I'm exaggerating, let me keep quiet.

Mmabontle: Ai you too my Queen i give up.

The ladies was joined by a waiter and they ordered both drinks and what they will be having so now they are about to be served drinks and so far the outing was not bad.

Mmabontle: My Queen I'm not about to ruin this but i can't help but notice yesterday that your daughter hates my daughter and i don't recall her having friends, i would have thought maybe they fought as friend.

Queen Londiwe: Not to worry yourself about but it is definitely not about her but what was promised to her.

Queen Thandiwe: Are you blaming us for your child behavior Londiwe, really i thought we friends and we

promised not to be involved but yet here you are all bitter for nothing.

Queen Londiwe: Thought as much but lets never mind it we are not here for that but ladies lunch out so can we continue with that.

Mmabontle: I see there is more to this than i ever thought there is .

Queen Thandiwe:Don't worry about that Mmabontle for now let's enjoy.

The ladies continued but it was not nice like before when they just meet and talking about Mmabontle's glow but they promised to this sometime when they all okay.

To be continued.....

INSERT 28 LOADING.....

TWO MONTHS LATER.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY EIGHT



TWO MONTHS LATER.....

LUTHANDO

"Dude you telling us today is your lobola negotiations and we only been told today about the seven months relationship,i thought us coming to Klerks dorp was our friendship reunion but instead this when we're you going to tell us."

Luthando: Zweli you know that after the holidays my life has been hectic with daddy grooming me to be the best there is in future as a king and since then after our graduations which was late at been busy with my practices like both of you all.

Thabo: But you could atleast warned us man,i mean we friends and friends tell one another everything that's what we thought.

Luthando:I'm sorry guys but you both new this would happen soon after my studies because that was expected of me as a Prince and next in line.

Zweli: So you telling me that miss glasses from the club is the one who stole your heart really Luthando.

Luthando: Look man Zweli i know you playful and all but coming to my wife she is no play ground make sure you always choose words because for my wife i don't mind cutting you as a friend.

Thabo: Dude you know Zweli how he gets, chill will you because I'm as shocked as he is .

Luthando: I understand but my wife is off limits guys.

Zweli: Cool man I'm sorry but I still think that i must be the best man on your weeding since i was the one who forced you to the club that day remember.

Luthando: Zweli I'm from Royalty and i don't just marry anyone so with or without you, i would still be paying Bontle Lobola today, She was my chosen wife way before i had meet her.

Zweli: Still i made it easy for you too to meet.

Luthando: Thabo come to my rescue please.

Thabo: How when i thought you would tell him I am your best man simple.

Luthando: Yoh yoh yoh,i give up with you too hey but can we all get ready so i can show you around the town before my wife calls me to join them.

Zweli: Wife huh?i can't believe one of us is tying knots so soon after graduation.

Luthando: You were just being ignorant as always Zweee you knew I had a woman waiting for me to man as a Prince.

Thabo: True that man but all in all we happy for you man Luu.

Luthando: Sure T-man.

I decided to show my friends around before we called to Bontle's home for Lobola celebrations,i don't know what's taking them so long,leaving me with a nagging Bontle. She has been informing me of everything close to nothing because she is told nothing and would call me as if i know what's going on and I don't. Man the woman has been threatening me,speaking of the devil here she calls again.

"Luthando Junior Nkosi please don't tell me that you the reason the Lobola are not done yet, what could be taking them so long."

Luthando: But babe what could I have done when I want this as much as you do.

Bontle: I don't know, maybe you don't want to give what is expected of you.

Luthando: Now Bontle that's bullshit and you know it, I would give you the world if that was possible for me to do so and daddy knows I told him to give out what is asked with no questions Mrs Nkosi stop stressing and stressing my kids in the process.

Bontle: Than what's taking them so long tatabo (their daddy)

Luthando: (Smiling) I see you getting there with xhosa mamabo (Their mother) but like I said I don't know but I assume they busy discussing I took your virginity before marriage and impregnated you too, so I have to pay both damage and Lobola they must be calculating that plus you my woman you

educated,so you see there is a lot they might be discussing.

Bontle: I hope for your sake you are right because i swear to God Luthando if I'm not Mrs Nkosi by the end of the day you never seeing me and your kids.

Luthando:But it wouldn't have been my fault.

Bontle:And that is not my problem (tutututu.....)

She did it again she hang up on me,damn I'm never impregnating Bontle again,damn this woman hormones are playing her bad,i started my practices a month after my graduation and my woman been complaining with how hot i am in suits according to her shouldn't be seen like that,see what i mean when i say hormones got her bad,she is not insecure anymore but overprotective. Can you believe five months her belly was not showing but after two week the belly miraculously grown to something bigger than the biggest balloon you can think of but never call her fat or big because damn i will be starved for two weeks if not more and

starving my kids their nutrients in the process so I can't have that.

"Man Luu we are ready can we bounce so some of us single can score some Klerksdorp hot chicks."

Luthando: I expected that coming from Zweli just not you my man Thabo.

Zweli: And why is that?

Thabo:(Laughing) Do you really have to ask,let's go man.

The boys left to explore but Luthando was sure enough that his phone is on at all times,He didn't want to miss Bontle's call and be roasted by her on their Lobola negotiations day,with her hormones she knows that she is unpredictable and can't risk it like that.

MMABONTLE

It was 05H00am in the morning when the Nkosi Royalties were shouting our clan names at the gate,i had informed Bontle's uncle and aunts about today from her father's side but some from my side are here and having them both here is a problem because now they not discussing what they were called for but arguing who is untitled for the Lobola money,imagine right in front of the Royalties that is why the Lobola has taken time. Mthokozisi is here but damn my man has been so serious like we don't know each other one bit.He has been ignoring me the entire negotiation time but can't blame him not with my family and in-laws here.

Bontle has been nagging me and her aunt's asking whats taking so long,I'm still angry that she kept the pregnancy a secret from me too her mother,i know they were instructed not to share the news yet but for heaven sakes I'm her God damn mother but today is not about that we still to talk about that.

Bontle: Mama gatwe go diragalang ka fale,Go bananeng batsaya nako entsi jaana go bua

magadi?(Mom what is going on that side,why are they taking so much time to talk Lobola)

Aunt 1: Nothing to worry yourself about my child.

Bontle: Mare(but) auntie...(aunt 2 cut her short)

Aunt: Mare nix didimala,batlile go go botsa e segale  
Bontle tlogela go re botsa dipotsotse resenang  
dikarabotsa teng. (but nothing,keep quiet they will  
call you when is time Bontle stop asking us  
questions that we have no answers too.)

Mmabontle: That's true my baby let's wait okay.

Bontle:Is okay mom,Thando can you please ask  
where Luthando is.

Thando: Sis Bontle don't you think you being too  
much now,i mean we have been calling him since in  
the morning.

Bontle:(Teary)mom Thandiwe do you hear Thando  
says I'm being too much,how am I being too much  
when all of this is his fault.

Mmabontle: Thandiwe don't you want to join me  
and Thando to prepare snacks for the negotiators.



Bontle: Really mom (Now Bontle was crying)

Thando: Definitely now i blame my brother is all his fault you being so hormonal.

Bontle: Oh now I'm hormonal?

Thando: Mom Mmabontle can we leave now before i loss a sister i had known in two months for no reason, mom Thandiwe let's go I'm sure you agree with me that you don't want to lose a daughter in-law before you can order her around back at home.

Everyone laughed but Bontle was crying and called her man even when he was told not too, the aunt stayed behind with her when Thandiwe, Mmabontle and Thando left to prepare snacks for everyone.

Bontle was too much truly but can't blame her was like that with her and now she is exactly the same as me, i pity Luthando right now, everyone is walking on eggshells because of her, they have to chose what they say before they say it because baby girl might explode and throw granite at us. Looks like the negotiations went well because now they told

one aunt to call Bontle. Pheuw finally it took long more than i had expected.

## IN MMABONTLE'S LIVING/ DINNING ROOM

Uncle 1: It was nice doing business with you and king i got to say you gained more than us,i mean our daughter will be enlarging your family and your legacy will continue.

King Luzuko: You right there already we expecting and future little Nkosi from a very humble girl indeed.

Uncle 2:Mmabontle really did good in raising her.

Bontle came down and Luthando's family was asked if she was the one they came here for and they all said yes and Bontle was asked to leave again.

Seer: I hope this won't scare you but we are about to deliver our Prince and princess. (After the seer said that,loud thunder storms were heard outside

and rain started raining,from a very sunny day and Bontle was a screaming mess in her room with her aunts because her water just broke)

King Luzuko:Seer what do you mean?

Seer: My King Bontle is about to give birth (Tray feel down from Mmabontle's hands because her,Thandiwe and Thando were about to serve people in the leaving room snacks)

Mmabontle:What?

Seer: I'm going to need you sober Mmabontle because you going to help me birth your grand kids.

Everyone: What?

Seer: No time at all show me Bontle's room.

Mmabontle and the seer went to Bontle's room,living everyone in the living room in shock and happiness.King Luzuko called Luthando.

"Baba (dad)Are the Lobola negotiations over,is

Bontle my wife traditionally?

King Luzuko: Not only that but your wife is about to give birth

Luthando: Dad isn't it soon, Bontle is only seven months dad.

King Luzuko: Stop waisting time and come to Mmabontle's place.

Luthando: Okay dad but the rain is too much, will see if i will be able to drive there my friends and I we were at the mall but I'm coming now now.

The screaming in Bontle's room did not stop the seer had asked Thando to leave the room and it was Queen Thandiwe, Mmabontle and the two aunts with him in the room about to help Bontle give birth.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

INSERT TWENTY EIGHT CONTINUATION LATER

MY PEOPLE.....

This insert is a dedication to one of my readers who asked me about Luthando's friends, this one is for you my love hope you enjoy it.

THE PAGE IS GROWING BUT PLEASE GUYS DONT READ ALONE INVITE OTHERS TO COME AND ENJOY WHAT YOU ALSO ENJOY AGAIN THANK YOU.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY EIGHT CONTINUATION

LUTHANDO

Zweli: Man Luthando you can't drive like that, is raining and the road is now slippery, or what is it do you want to get us killed.

Luthando: I swear Zweli if you don't shut the hell up

will kill you with my own bare hands,my wife need me damn it and I was out there having fun.Have a pregnant wife who is about to give birth till then you will understand.

Thabo: Dude we get you but there is no need to be rude.

Luthando:(Crying)I know guys and I'm sorry,is just i promised her guys,i promised that i would be there the day she give birth and where am I now,not anywhere near my family.

Zweli: Luthando man please let me drive,you stressed out and now you crying and that is not safe for all of us,we all know here you wouldn't want you baby to see you only in pictures right.

Thabo: Yea man,Zweli will use GPS,what is the address to your wife's parents place.

Luthando:Wait let me pull over i have it on my phone.

Luthando gave Zweli the address to set up the GPS

and swapped seats with him, the drive will be ten minutes but to Luthando felt like hours. He was so impatient and worried about his girl, they have never called to inform him properly that the Lobola went well, instead he got a shock of his life when his father called informing him that Bontle is about to give birth. In ten minutes as the GPS had estimated the three friends arrived at Mmabontle's place. Luthando didn't wait for Zweli to properly park the car outside the gate, he had already went out the car to the front door, didn't even knock he just went in just like that.

Luthando: Dad where is Bontle and my kids?

King Luzuko: You hid this from me Luthando, you even know you expecting more than one kids, if it wasn't for the Lobola negotiations wouldn't have known Bontle is pregnant and now she is giving birth, I also hear she ain't expecting one baby.

Luthando: Baba (dad) not now please, Thando can you please show me where Bontle is.

Thando: Not sure if you would love to be in there,not when Bontle is screaming and shouting at everyone in there.

Luthando: For Goodness sake Thando damn it my wife needs me right now. (Just after that Luthando it was then he could hear his wife screaming and cursing and that was clear enough for him to know her wife was in pain,just like that he left everyone in the living room following after his wife screams.)

immediately when I opened the door my eyes landed straight to my wife,she was in pain and I could see it,there was nothing i could do about that beside being here with her.

"Baby you made it,they hurting me Luthando they don't want to come out."

Luthando:Breath in and out slowly can you do that for us. (Bontle nodded)

Luthando:Now let start and try to relax okay I'm here now.



Luthando didn't like how the seer was observing his wife,infact all he wouldn't like any man seeing his wife naked beside him.

Seer:Mmabontle do you have hot water,sterilized scissors and towels like i had asked you?

Mmabontle: Yes sir.

Seer: Good is time,Bontle when i tell push,push please (again Bontle nodded with tears on her face)

KING LUZUKO

I am happy for my son,today was the first day i see my daughter in-law and I heard about her pregnancy during Lobola negotiations when damage was requested from us,I'm sure if the seer wasn't there i wouldn't have believed the babies are the Nkosi heirs and who would have blamed me as my only son didn't inform me in time about this but to come think of it this was intentional,i mean the

seer knew about it and that could only mean the pregnancy was a secret and for a reason of cause but the question is why.

Mthokozisi: Ain't you happy you about to be granddad in hours time?

King Luzuko: I'm happy, is just that I'm shocked Luthando never told me about the pregnancy, I'm now asking my self if he knew and the seer knew why the secrecy or did you also know and i was the only one who didn't know?

Mthokozisi: Luzuko stop stressing, if i knew i could have told you but if this will make you feel better i might as we'll tell you, even Mmabontle, Bontle's mother the pregnancy was hidden from her.

King Luzuko: Then I'm right there must be a reason why because is rare you find daughter's hiding such from their parents.

Mthokozisi: well there is the only way to find out, you can ask both Luthando and the seer.

Damn i even forgot the reason why we were here and now we about to celebrate new generation of the Nkosi clan,indeed the Nkosi surname will expand and that truly is a blessing,now i understand why those uncle's were over charging us but i did as told"dad whatever amount requested from me by the Ngcobo family,you give it out with question asked please."That was Luthando imagine but then again i did as told and it was worth it now i see.

My mind was brought back by Thabo and Zweli greeting me,i didn't know they were here too.This is going to be a long day definitely with Zweli here.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

Tony has been calling me directly on my phone and I can't have that,He says i must find him a lawyer because two months in jail has been hectic for

him,now his threatening me that if i don't he would mention my name and tell why was he with and unregistered vehicle and those stuff at the back of the van.His friend is still not found and I see Tony is not planning to snitch on him but me.

Thando has been calling me for a meet up and I don't understand why because we not friends and I don't want to be friends with her either.When I had called her to ask her were about a month ago she was in Mafikeng and since then we never spoke,i wanted to call her today but this Tony this is stressing me and worse i can't think straight.

Mom and Dad wanted us to discuss the Lesego issue two months ago but I didn't want to talk about it and still don't want to. I mean firstly the dude wants to marry where i want to be married off,not only that he is the next King in line when I thought i might rule since there are high possibilities i might not be married and he comes along and take that

away from me just like everyone around me,all they do is take and take and leave me with nothing and most of you all would still say i deserve it,is like everyone and the world as a whole is against me and I just can't take it no more.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

did not think i might manage to post and i did so my people insert TWENTY NINE might be posted later tomorrow.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT TWENTY NINE

NARRATOR

Bontle gave birth to four beautiful babies,the three boys were exactly Luthando's photo copy and the girl was a bit of both,you know those kids when they are with their father you would say they look like them and when the mother comes you would

say the baby look like the mother and after a while say actually the baby looks like the both of you. Luthando's baby girl is a photo copy of both Bontle and Luthando. Everyone assisted in giving birth to them, the two aunts, Thandiwe and Mmabontle, the seer did the most and the ladies assisted.

Luthando was happy and still is happy but his worry is that Bontle passed out after giving birth to the last child which was a boy, when the first child was a girl, an ambulance was called earlier and it was outside waiting on Bontle and the kids, they were very healthy and strong but still needed doctor's check up including their mother, This was very emotional for Luthando he couldn't stop crying but had to man up his wife had passed out, the paramedics came with stretchers for Bontle and the kids and they were all taken to Klerks dorp hospital. Dr Khumalo saw Bontle coming in with the paramedics and four kids with Luthando and he got worried and curious what was wrong with her and

decided to follow behind.

Luthando was asked by the doctor's not to follow behind with Bontle but was allowed in the kids ward as they were there only for a check up and nothing hectic,ever since in the ambulance till now in the quadruplets wards Luthando has been praying for his wife well being,he didn't know what to think but he knew he couldn't leave without Bontle because he loved her so much.

Mmabontle was driving with Mthokozisi and three uncle's at the back,the seer was with the Queen,king and two Aunts in one car,Tha was with Zweli and thabo and the other two leaving other two aunts behind to look after the house,when everyone couldn't wait to see the babies and Bontle.

LUTHANDO

"Sir the quadrupets are very healthy you wouldn't tell they premature but it happens in most cases that when the mother is pregnant with more than one baby to give birth before time to healthy babies like yours."

Luthando: Thank you doctor, will they need anything at the moment?

Dr: Nothing at the moment they will all be taken care of by us with everything till we discharge them because they only need milk for now which we would provide their entire stay here.

Luthando: Thank you Dr.

Dr: Not a problem, are you naming them now or you waiting for their mother.

Luthando: I would love to wait for her thank you Dr.

Dr: Is okay sir was just doing my job.

The doctor left and few minutes later a nurse and two care givers came in to help bath and feed the quarts, Later my family and both Bontle's family



where in the quadruplets ward and they all couldn't stop with 'Ncoo they are so cute and all other baby comments one can think of.' The room was full of pure happiness from both our families, Mmabontle and Thandiwe including Thando they did not want to leave the babies side.

Thabo/Zweli: Congratulations man.

Luthando : Thanks guys although my wife worries me now but she truly blessed me with four beautiful babies.

Zweli: Did you name them yet?

Luthando: Not yet waiting on Bontle to wake up first.

Thabo: Sorry man but I'm sure she will definitely wake up for the quadruplets if not for you, never lose faith.

Luthando: Thanks man

Zweli: Look man how about me and Thabo go buy everyone something to eat and drink because i don't think they have had any as the celebration didn't

happen and that can give you time with your family.

Luthando: That would mean so much to me Zweli because food was the last thing on my mind right now but my wife is.

Zweli: We got you man lets leave Thabo.

King Luzuko: (King Luzuko after Thabo and Zweli left he started shouting praises, both the Ngcobo and Nkosi ancestors were invited the seer was also praising the Nkosi heirs while the others were quite listening.) Son you don't know how happy i am, I'm so happy i can't hide it. You made me the happiest man alive, i can't thank you enough (The king said all of these with tears in his eyes, he was so happy and couldn't hide it.)

Uncle's From Ngcobo side: Truly this is a blessing, we have never seen anything like these happen in our generations but here now. Luthando ndodana siyabonga (Luthando son thank you.)

Uncle's From Mmabontle's side: Indeed today was a blessing to all of us.

King Luzuko: We have to name them Luthando and you know it.

Luthando:Baba (dad) i was waiting for Bontle kodwa.

King Luzuko: Not a problem,Let's give them xhosa names so long then when she wakes up she would give tswana names.

Luthando: I don't know baba (dad)really.

Seer:Luthando Bontle will be fine lets name the babies because we can't really leave with nameless babies till to such time your wife wakes up.

Luthando: what do you mean till to such time she wakes up,she will wake up and today. (With that said Luthando left to Bontle's ward leaving everyone worried about him.)

**BONTLE**

My God I'm back at this river again,does that mean I'm dreaming again but I can't be dreaming not so

long was my Lobola negotiations and out of the blue the Nkosi minions decided to come and spoil my happy day, their timing was never perfect truly. So if I'm not dreaming and I'm here what happened to me, oh I remember I passed out after popping out the Nkosi heirs, I'm never having Royalties babies they are a lot of work.

"There you are, it took you time, it's been long waiting for you, welcome my Queen." (Bontle turned around to see who was talking behind her but to her surprise, it was the great great great grand Queen and King, before she responded she bowed before the king and Queen.

Bontle: Greetings my King and Queen.

King: Welcome I hope you're ready for the teachings you about to have.

Bontle: Teachings you say my King but for how long.

King: Depend on you my child, if you fast it could be one week.

Bontle: and if I'm not.

Queen: Then it could be more than that.

Bontle: But what about my kids, i just gave birth my King and Queen.

King: There is no time my child because soon you will be married and you need to know all we going to teach you.

Bontle: But my family will be worried, can't i do this while sleeping every night.

King: No my child the kids will tire you up so we need you more focused in these and don't worry about your husband we will call him down.

Bontle: I don't know my King and Queen.

King: This is not up for discussions my child two weeks tops if you fast my baby.

Bontle: (sighing) Seems i have no choice but to just follow instructions.

Queen: Exactly my child.

While I was in my dream or my reality a heard foot steps in my room and then the person on sitting on my bed,i felt the weight on my bed but who is it.

"Sthandwa sam(My love)you need to wake up,i need you the babies need you,they look so much like me thank you muntu wam (my love)but you really need to come back to us because i can't do this parenting thing without baby."(Crying,sniffs and more sniffing.)Bontle you can't do this to me,do you know how much i love you,danm it Bontle wake up baby pleeeeeeeeeease."

After that i heard another foot steps,those weren't his because i could feel him still sitting on the bed.

Mmabontle: Luthando my son,nothing is wrong with Bontle maybe she is temporarily sleeping which happens with most pregnant woman with a lot of babies,Bontle is my child too i need her and wouldn't lie to you.

Luthando: But how will i manage without her mom,Bontle can't do me like this.

Mmabontle: Bontle is doing nothing to you, don't you think she wants to hold her babies too, we are here will help you until she wakes up now come your father wants to name the babies.

Luthando: I hope you will be okay with that malv (Luthando said that to Bontle.) I want to wait for you but we can't have nameless babies but you will name them tswana names with your mom of cause, I love you sthandwa sam (my love)

I again heard foot steps and my bed light again meaning both my mom and Luthando left, my husband is said but what can i do, this is his fault he never told me how controlling his ancestors could be and now I'm the only one dealing with them and not him.

LESEGO

Thando had invited me to her brothers Lobola

celebrations,been calling her but I can't find her on the phone and I'm already in Klerks dorp but I hope for her sake she hasn't stood me up for a Klerks dorp man,i know my Thando it ain't like that but it is also so unlike her to miss my calls unless she is attending her lectures. Let me call my dad for the kings number,i hope this won't be disrespectful calling my father in-law without Lobola payed from my side of family.

King Daluxolo: After two months now you know i exist.

Lesego:But dad..

King Daluxolo: But dad what? mxm funani

Lesego(what do you want Lesego.)

Lesego: I was hoping you can assist me with King Luzuko's number.

King Daluxolo:And why is that,are you negotiating your Lobola without me.

Lesego: Dad euww no,Thando invited me to her brothers Lobola celebrations and now she isn't picking up.



King Daluxolo: Oh you were invited and I was not.

Lesego: I'm not your friend dad king Luzuko is but I was invited by my girlfriend not him, so if you want to know why you were not invited ask your friend.

King Daluxolo: You right let me call him my self for you and don't worry will ask about your girlfriend whereabouts.

Lesego: Thanks Dad.

Dad can be dramatic sometimes yoh, i hope me calling and informing him about this won't cause a fight between him and king Luzuko because the two love each other so much, you would mistaken them for family and not friend, while was in my thoughts Thando called.

Lesego: Baby why haven't you been ignoring my calls.

Thando: (Laughing) Is that why your father was shouting my father?

Lesego: Were they fighting?

Thando: Never those two would never fight not in million years to come you dad only wanted to know why was he not invited but you.

Lesego: Dad though, where are you I'm here.

Thando: Klerks dorp hospital, set GPS will wait for you by the gate.

Lesego: Why are you there, what happened?

Thando: Too many questions Mr Sithole just come will tell you all about it when you here.

Lesego: Okay baby.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

This one is for you bestie "Karabo" it might be short but i tried. My people every day we growing and I'm happy and I know sometimes i disappoint some of you all but I can't write when I'm tired and blank unless you want shit of an insert.....

ENJ OY BUT WE SHOULDN'T ENJ OY ALONE THATS  
OUR PAGE MOTTO,WE INVIT OUR FRIENDS TO  
COME AND ENJ OY WITH US ,AFTER ALL SHARING  
IS CARING.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY

KING LUZUKO NKOSI

I am so happy i can't even hide my  
excitement,Luthando will have to make his own  
babies because this four little cute babies are  
mine,intact all Bontle has to marry soon the kids  
have to grow in Ka Ndlovu Kingdom and no where  
else.

"Ucinga ntoni tatumkhulu wakho? (What are you  
thinking their granddad?"

King Luzuko: Nothing sthandwa sam (my love)but  
my grand babies are the most adorable,i can't thank  
both Bontle and Luthando for this beautiful gifts in

front of me,I'm definitely going to be there for them.  
(King Luzuko said that taking the baby girl out of  
the court.)Esihle wam (My Esihle)She is truly  
beautiful reminds me of my mother.

Queen Thandiwe: Indeed she is beautiful  
Esihles ethu.

Luthando:So my baby girl is Esihle.

King Luzuko: Yes,Mmabontle come help me here  
with my grand child.

Mmabontle:Luzuko your grand child really,You  
forget this are my grand babies too.

King Luzuko: I just wanted you near so you hear  
your grand kids names,Hold her that is our beautiful  
grand daughter Esihles ethu Nkosi.

Mmabontle:Very beautiful name indeed my King.

Queen Thandiwe:I actually added something too to  
the name.

Luthando: Mom

Queen Thandiwe: ini (What) i did,didn't i my  
husband?

King Luzuko: Yes you did my love, you definitely gave the name a more beautiful meaning s thandwa sam (my love)

Mthokozisi, Mmabontle, uncle's and aunt's laughed at the king and Queen. The seer went to the court and took the first baby boy.

Seer: My King here is our warrior king in future the most strongest Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom will have, the most chosen by our ancestors.

King Luzuko: The i will name him Him Uuka as he will be rising our kingdom to the greatest heights. He won't only be ready to rise up but bring the most expected of him I'm sure.

Luthando: Kodwa baba, Uuka (but dad, Uuka) that sound so nigerian (Thabo and Zweli laughed to Luthando's comment to the name gave to his first boy)

Zweli: My King that is the most unique name I'm sure that one will be breaking hearts in not time.

Luthando:The Fuck man,that's my son you talking about and he is definitely not taking after you.

Thabo:I definitely agree with Zweli,his presence will be felt by many.

Seer: And there my son you correct but it won't be because he would be breaking hearts but because he would be the most respected and my King i wouldn't have thought of a better name than that King Uuka Nkosi.

Everyone knew that baby Uuka is the chosen King of Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom as the seer just mentioned amongst the three of them he is the chosen.

Thando:Baba are we allowed to help name the other two because i was thinking that Uuka's Xhosa second name be Mngqobiwesizwe since the seer mentioned his a warrior.

Luthando:That actually should be his first name little sister.

Mmabontle: I wonder if my baby boys will have

more the three names i mean Bontle still has to name them tswana names and what about english name?

King Luzuko: This are not englishers but true Zulus/Xhosa they will be rulling Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom and not Europe and that My in-law means that our grand kids need no English names.

Mmabontle:Point taken My King.

Mmabontle went and hold the second baby boy and the king went near her,He saw little baby Luthando all over again and it was amazing how they all looked like him.

King Luzuko: This here,Is my little baby boy Aphiwe,He will be his brothers hand man because i can feel God has given us a more stronger warrior,So I name him Aphiwe Mngobimpi Nkosi.

Luthando: Thanks dad,truly they are all God given gift to me and I love them all so much,i just wish Bontle could wake up and share the joy in my heart with her.

Queen Thandiwe: Stop being a cry baby my son i did not raise a cry baby at all.

Thando:That doesn't mean he is a cry baby when he wishes his wife be here,Lesego baby i hope you been taking tips to the love my brother shows for my sister in-law.

Lesego:Come on Thando,you know you a princess to your kingdom but a queen to my heart.

King Luzuko: I don't remember accepting cows so you too will have to wait till tell to can call baby and love in front of me.

Thando: But dad.

King Luzuko: But dad yani,Letha inkomo wena Lesego ukuthi uzombiza kahle ubaby phambi kwami. (But dad what,bring me cows Lesego so that you can call her baby freely in front of me.)

Everyone laughed in the room,leaving Lesego and Thando very embarrassed and all along Mthokozisi was quiet but not quiet because he had nothing to



say but quiet because all along he was imagining Mmabontle screaming his name in one of these hospital beds,so he couldn't wait to be alone with her at all.

King Luzuko: See how happy we all are here because of my four beautiful and handsome grand kids,The last nigga here I'm naming him Lonwabo.

Queen Thandiwe: Indeed my love,Lonwabolwethu,which means our happiness Lonwabolwethu Nkosi.

Luthando:Oh so Sethu and Lwethu they don't have second names.

King Luzuko: J ust because they don't need them.

Luthando:Wow dad,so is that how you expect me answer my kids when they asked why they have no second names.

King Luzuko: I guess that answer my son you will figure it out one day.

## MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

Indeed today was a blessed day, the rain had not stopped raining but it was not raining heavenly like when our future Queen started having labour pains, I guess most blessed Royalties are born right under the rain. Damn I have been controlling myself around Mmabontle I can't no more, worse this oldies she calls uncles and aunt's I don't see them leaving today and that would require Mmabontle's Hospitality since they are here because of her daughter.

She seems more focused to her grand children now than me, I guess they have everyone's attention except mine, I guess it might be that Mmabontle is busy running around my mind and she is not even aware of it, or maybe she is but scared to make anything inappropriate in front of her family and in-laws but however I still want a piece of her. I decided to go out get some air maybe I would forget a little about her.

"Peny for your thoughts "

Mthokozisi:Baby hi,You are in my thoughts baby and I couldn't take it no more just to look at you and not touch,I want to stop how I'm feeling right now but I find it difficult how to.

Mmabontle: Then don't stop.

Mthokozisi: Then you mean i could kiss you here,now with all your in-laws and family in there.

Mmabontle: I mean exactly that.

Mthokozisi: Baby I don't want them saying you dis respecting them.

Mmabontle: I respected them for far too long,14 years is no child's play and they never cared how was i nor my daughter and with that said i believe they have no say in my life now unless my mother in-law.

Mthokozisi: I'm glad you think like that,now i know I'm not inlove alone if you willing to kiss me right infront of your in-laws but I'm willing to wait,you

mine to keep anyway. (Mthokozisi kissed Mmabontle on the cheek and they went back in.)

Mthokozisi: Luzuko I'm leaving.

Mmabontle: No Mthokozisi, no one is leaving, who will eat all that food prepared for the celebration at my house huh. We all going home to my place because we not only going to be celebrating the lobola but the birth of the Nkosi heirs too.

Queen Thandiwe: You right Mmabontle, Luthando my son will you come with.

Luthando: Will follow behind, i still need to talk to my wife.

Mthokozisi: Don't worry my nephew our future Queen will be back home in no time.

Seer: Most definitely my Prince.

Luthando: I trust you my seer.

Mthokozisi: See then mshana (my nephew) okay every the woman of the house had spoken what are we still waiting for lets go.

We all left leaving Luthando with babies, will come back tomorrow to officially introduce myself to my grand kids, today want to still my woman out of everyone and as long I'm still thinking about her won't have full attention to the kids so I would rather come back tomorrow.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I heard dad over the phone with my so called half brother and I heard someone is paying Lobola for someone, so I stood behind the door to eavesdrop more and my fear was confirmed when daddy called his friend to ask why he did not invite him and there and then I knew Luthando was the one paying Lobola. I gave up obsessing about Luthando when Tony started harassing me with calls but I never stopped wanting to make him love me, I still want him and no one else and now been thinking of plan B but don't know what yet.

Mommy told me that on their lunch date with the ladies there was a little argument apparently because of me I guess that's why Queen Thandiwe did not invite mom and then me, of cause no one find joy in my presence so no one would invite me not even Thando who has been busy pestering me with calls the past two months, she never even mentioned it once by mistake of cause because her and i we not at that level, we not close and don't wish too but could use her to be close to his brother and he did mention Thando being his adviser, maybe just maybe I can have her on my side from the Nkosi clan since they all seem to hate me.

At home there has been lot of tension between mom and that and that has been happening ever since the graduation month, i can't seem to have the courage to ask mom nor dad what's going on between them but whatever it is happening they will sort it out because daddy loves mommy alot and I

know mommy loves daddy alot and all this is just a phase and will pass so is nothing i should worry my self about beside Luthando paying Lobola and Tony asking me to bail him,so see i have too much on my plate to can stress and worry about mommy and daddy.

## LUTHANDO

Coming to her ward was a struggle,j couldn't put my self to see her with drips and pipes in her nose and still believe everyone when they say she will be fine,if that is the case why can't she wake up now.While i was in her ward a Dr Khumalo walked in.

Dr Khumalo: I'm sorry i didnt know she had company.

Luthando: No Dr if you came for a check up you can do your job wont disturb you.

Dr Khumalo: No sorry I'm Dr Khumalo (He said that extending his hand to Luthando for a handshake.) I

did not come here to check her up but came to see how she was doing.

Luthando: Sorry doctor and how is that any of your business?

Dr Khumalo: You right is not my business but I'm also a cardiologist and when Bontle came here for observations she was observing from me.

Luthando: Oh my God Doctor, I'm sorry is just that I'm stressed and you being here gave me a lot of questions how you know my wife.

Dr Khumalo: Don't worry I understand, how is she by the way?

Luthando: Should be asking you that as a doctor but none of the doctors here aren't able to tell me what's wrong with my wife so I would be lying if i told you how is she.

Dr Khumalo: Bontle is the most positive person i have ever meet, whatever is that is wrong with her i know she will pull through.

Luthando: Thank you Dr Khumalo and by the way



I'm Luthando.

Dr Khumalo: Cool man and Luthando you need to pray and never lose hope like I said if it were you sleeping there your wife would speak life and not worries because i know how she believed in her self the day she was running after me.

Luthando: Thanks man.

Dr Khumalo: Don't sweat it till we meet again.

The doctor left and I was alone with my wife again but did not know what to say to her so I baby kissed her and left for our Lobola celebrations, will come back again tomorrow for her and our babies, baby Esihle, Uuka, Aphiwe and lonwabo our four precious babies.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND  
SHARE.....

I'M BACK SO WILL HAVE ONE INSERT A DAY AND WEEKENDS OFF THANKS GUYS HOPE YOU ENJOY THE INSERT

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY ONE

NARRATOR

Luthando was on his own world, all he could think about was his kids and wife. A thought came through his mind that Seth and Lwethu also has to have second Xhosa/Zulu name so he thought to him self that maybe baby girls second name could be Makhosazana and the lovely happiness be Makhosethu but he decided that he would give out the names when Bontle is awake and her and her mother can name the babies Tswana names.

Luthando was so out of it that he forgot he had invited Thabo and Zweli to come celebrate with him this day, the guys were entertained by Mthokozisi, Lesego included. Thando was with the mothers and aunt's while the king was with the

uncle's and seer,it seemed like they had grouped themselves but everyone was enjoying.

Monday is Tony's hearing and he did mention to Ntombikababa if she doesn't come through for him he would spill the news to the officers of the law,He has no lawyer but a state lawyer,no one to assist and he couldn't think of anyone other than one who put him through this situation. Tony's friend had been undercover,he made sure not to contact Tony unless he does and Tony had promised he would never do him like that and he understood why he can't show his face at the police station to come see him.The Dective was not backing down on the case he had even mentioned to Tony and his state lawyer if he tells them everything about the things found in the van they might give him a lesser sentence because he is still going to be arrested for the accident caused that caused peoples lives but Tony had another idea if Ntombikababa would just listen to him.

In the Sithole family things are still not okay because Queen Londiwe is still on King Daluxolo's case, worse he was angry for the fact that the King left her that night to sleep alone. Her pride didn't allow her to back down and apologize to her husband for her behavior that night instead she looked for more unnecessary reasons to be angry more towards her husband. King Daluxolo on the other side he was not bothered by this as it gave her more time to can communicate with Lesego's mother about what Lesego had requested on their lunch out. Lesego was ready for Kwamashu Kingdom villagers to see the king son as he thinks is now time if he is soon to be the king when his father steps down so he wanted to know his mother would be fine since now it meant he has to recite in Kwamashu Kingdom full time.

The police officers working in Tony's case new that the accident was an accident but they were just worried why all those things were in the van, so that brought lot of thoughts in their minds that maybe

Tony is involved in woman trafficking or was planning to kidnap someone and if so,who was it they wanted to kidnap and why.Tony wasn't going to get out easy on this one not with such high rate of woman being used as object and all in Johannesburg by Nigerians(Note back hope I'm not offending anyone dating a Nigerian or anything for that matter but we all know not all of them are what they appear to be to us,so take no offence on this my fellow South Africans)

BONTLE

"My King and Queen,i hope you not expecting me to go deep under the river right?"

King: My Child our highest protector in the Nkosi ancestors is Our Queen,Queen Aqua and for you to meet her you have to go Deep in the river my child for she is a mermaid. The reason why you saw your kids playing in the very same river the night my wife gave you the necklace. This is our home not

everyone knows of it not even your husband but I'm sure now he would know about it since you would share with him. Only the chosen come out alive and you my child you were chosen way before your mother would exist.

Bontle: My King did you say only the chosen come out alive?

King: Of course my child and you my daughter are unfortunately the chosen and most respected.

Queen: Try not to think about coming out alive or not, I did and I know it is easy when your heart is pure and your heart my child is very pure, my grand grand son was lucky to have been chosen a wife that is you, we have been watching you since the day you were born.

Bontle: And even today I fail to understand why because I'm not of Royalty.

Queen: You need answers right and the only person who can answer those questions is down that river, Queen Aqua hate cowards and don't make her think you one of them by fearing to do a simple

thing to meet her.

Bontle: My King,my Queen you both know i haven't seen my kids right?

King: My Princess you definitely going to see them if you do not waist time like now.

I can't believe The king and Queen are asking me such and worse expect me be at ease when they just told me only the chosen one come out alive and why Luthando wasn't told about this because i know i could have walked out as soon as he told me about this before it was too late like now,i can't go back to the leaving until I've done all that is expected of me,worse i can't even see my kids,isn't that the worst punishment a mother could be given by her in-laws and worse the dead one's. My God i miss my husband kisses,the way he touches and looks at me,just to cut it short i miss my husband and everything about him.My babies,there is nothing i could say about them than the fact that i want to hold them,see them and breastfeed them

but how would i do that when I'm stuck here.

"Bontle my dear come you waisting my time"oh my God is that Queen Aqua,i have never seen such a beautiful my entire existence.

Queen Aqua: Stop staring and come join me if you want to see your kids soon.

Queen: Go on my child,me and the King will be right here waiting for you.

King:Yes my child.

Queen Aqua: Now come time is not on our side not with that nagging husband of yours.

Bontle:Promise would make it alive to see my kids.

Queen Aqua: With that heart of yours,as pure as yours my darling you would even open the gate of heaven's for sinners and the Lord would turn a blind eye because you my darling are the most trusted.

I decided to take Queen Aqua's hand into to river



but what was weird was that the water was not cold nor hot but warm, when the water has finally covered us I was met by another land under the water and more mermaid but Queen Aqua was the most beautiful. She showed me around and it was like I was on another planet, so peaceful and you could even feel the love and now I know why they want purity at heart, now I know why the evil won't make it out alive, these people are like angels under earth, sweet loving angels and I don't think if I was here with my kids would want to leave.

Queen Aqua: This is your second home and you need to be focused always if you need us to can be of assistance because you my dear will be fighting a lot of evilness that is why you need more protection.

Bontle: Queen Aqua but I don't understand, why me I'm not from Royalty, wasn't it that Royalty marries from Royalty.

Queen Aqua: Just call me Aqua okay and by the

way Bontle you right you have to be royalty to can marry into royalty but you my dear you were not chosen because of that but chosen because this kingdom value a pure heart,have you not questioned why you were so different and why most never came to you to make friends.

Bontle: Isn't it because I'm a nerd or better yet I'm unattractive.

Queen Aqua: Nothing like that,they were secretly bowing to you because your presence demanded respect,so to answer you my dear they feared you they never saw you as a nerd but something else,a future Queen maybe.

Bontle: Ofcourse you would say that.

Queen Aqua:J ust because it is true My Queen,Let me go call princess Blue to come assist me with today's schedule for you.

Bontle: What do you mean Today,will i be coming here everyday?

Queen Aqua: No my dear you will be staying here for the rest of your teachings.

Bontle: But the Queen and King said they would be waiting for me on the outside.

Queen Aqua: Ofcourse they will but you will see them then.

Didn't ask further but waited on Princess Blue while Queen Aqua was somewhere just not next to me,so so long was just looking around checking out the place,the weirdest part is that i never felt that i was under the river but instead i felt i was still on earth.

SEER

It happend again,the ancestors where there,right next to me during the celebration just to remind me of what is expected of me and i became sober right that instant as i was drinking away my problems,their silence was the most loudest than the people talking next to me.Is Funny they say they chose someone for me and yet hasn't shown me

who. The thing that worries me is that they say her life will be miserable until i find her and mend her heart but I never said i wanted a wife.

I kept quiet looking at them but they still didnt say anything instead after that weired silent staring contest they left me out of it but king Luzuko called me out,i guess that is the reason why they left.

King Luzuko: Are you okay,you were staring at nothing there for a moment.

Seer: Is nothing to worry yourself about my King.

King Luzuko: Or there are still more secrets?

Seer:What do you mean my King,i have never hidden anything from you.So what secrets are you taking about.

King Luzuko: The one we left at the hospital. You knew about them and yet kept me on the dark about it and why is that?

Seer: I'm sorry my King the ancestors had instructed on the secrecy especially since you

friends with King Daluxolo and his daughter is still obsessed with him,she feels she is entitled of him as promised about him at an early age.

King Luzuko: So you mean Daluxolo had to told the princess about our deal?

Seer: Exactly that my King now she is on a mission i won't stop at nothing till i get my man.

King Luzuko: Is that why she was behaving like that on the dinner celebration we had?

Seer: I don't know how she was behaving my King because was not there and was not shown anything regarding that dat but evil i know she had been planning so we couldn't risk her knowing about the pregnancy and that meant if you knew you could have shared the good news with your friend and he would have shared with his family that including her,so you see why we could not tell you.

King Luzuko: I see now, i think should address this with Daluxolo.

Seer: No my King let it be the kids and future Queen are protected by the most highly,did you not see

she was wearing a necklace from the great great great Queen of our kingdom.

King Luzuko: Say you lie i did not see that,so you mean my grand grand grand parents have been communicating with her too.

Seer: Exactly that my King.

King Luzuko: I really need to talk to her as soon as she wakes up.

Seer: Ofcourse my King.

Atleast the convosation i had with the king made me forget a little but I still couldn't not think about it too,this was draining my soul and couldn't take it no more,i really couldn't. This lady whom I'm supposed to marry can't bare anyone kids beside me,meaning without me she is nothing but a barren,my God i need you more now than my ancestors please show me the way because my ancestors seem to enjoy punishing me at the moment.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY TWO

TWO WEEKS LATER.....

LUTHANDO

"Sthandwa sam(My love) you need to wake up,you need come back to us,Esihle needs you including the boys and she growing and now looks so much like you than me,she is a small vision of you muntu wam (my person),you rested is enough my love and I really can't take it no more my love and don't think will sleep one more day not knowing what's wrong with because no one tells me what's wrong beside that you don't want to wake up and that is fucked up Bontle because right now I need you more than you could ever know MaNkos i.I know you can hear me so please wake up because is been long now."(Machine started making beeping sounds)

"Dr,nurse anyone please my wife needs help."

Nurse: Sir you need to step outside please.

Luthando: That is not happening,I'm never leaving my wife side ever because none of you ever told me what's wrong with my wife beside that she is sleeping and her waking up depend on her that not even medicine can wake her up so I'm not going out.

Dr: Nurse is okay leave him we don't want to stress no disturb the patience for i believe she reacted to what the husband said.

Luthando: Exactly because been giving her attention all along while you all neglected her saying that she is the only one who can make sure she can wake up,so yeah I want to see exactly why you all can't assist my wife and what exactly are you doing to wake her up.

Dr: Sir we understand your frustrations but never underestimate our profession unless you want to take care of her yourself sir.

Luthando:I swear if my wife doesn't wake up today I'm suing the whole of this hospital because i never



heard of such case where doctor's can't see what's wrong with a person for two weeks.

I was busy arguing with the doctor and nurse and none of us did not pay attention to Bontle but us,i could see how the doctor was irritated of me so is the nurse but none of them,actually all of them don't know how i feel and they wouldn't understand until they love like I do but something stopped our little argument and that was my babies soft voice.

Bontle: Luu... (clears throat)"it was then we all turned and looked at Bontle.

Dr: Nurse water please her throat must be dry (Luthando rushed first to the jug and poured Bontle water in the glass and took a strong next to the jug so he can help Bontle drink)

Luthando:baby here drink.(The doctor was waiting for Luthando to finish helping Bontle so he can examine her again and see if she was now okay.)

Dr: Bontle I'm going to ask you a few questions and please answer me as honest as possible okay.

Bontle: Nothing to worry about Dr I'm perfectly fine and as a doctor my self i would discharge a patient like me with immediate effect.

Dr: Oh is that so Dr but unfortunately for you today you a patient and not a doctor,so let me do my job and will tell you if you are right to go now shall we?

Bontle:(Laughing)You can go ahead (The doctor got started with Bontle and asked as well as checking her out and indeed she was perfectly,so he left to can arrange discharge forms as the couples had requested.)

As soon as the doctor left i rushed to my wife and hugged her,i know she was weak and not able to can stand the bone crushing hug i gave her but I needed that more than anything and she understands because she did not complain.

Luthando: Bontle don't ever play like that man,don't ever do me like that ever you hear me.

Bontle:I think you should tell your ancestors that not me,where are my kids when you here without

them.

Luthando: What do you mean must tell my ancestors that and not you.

Bontle: I mean exactly that Luthando, for the second time my husband where are my kids.

Luthando: With your mom of course and my mother she never left but my dad, Mthokozisi and the seer left after all who would look after the kingdom if we all here.

Bontle: At least your mother is still around and Thando.

Luthando: That one couldn't wait to leave with the boyfriend and that we shouldn't worry about but you my wife need to go freshen up so I can take you home to your mom's place so to can see your kids.

Bontle: Yeah my love give me one second.

Luthando: one second really my love to freshen up are you that in a hurry to see your babies.

Bontle: Of course you nailed me.

I was happy my wife is awake but still need to know what she meant about my ancestors being the reason of her long sleep and I strongly believe that the seer knew something about this hence he was so reluctant about this telling me to relax and what not and I just couldn't relax not with my wife dead in sleep,i would never not even in million years to come.

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

"Sthandwa sam(My love)i can't always come that side remember I'm a body guard and most trusted where ever the king goes i must be there and I know you don't understand but will try and talk about this with the king."

Mmabontle: Mthokozisi but you need leave or off days can't someone fill up for you when you here?

Mthokozisi: And why can't you come too.

Mmabontle: I have grand children now.

Mthokozisi: And the grand children have their parents so I don't see why you can't come because of them.

Mmabontle: Mthokozisi have you forgotten Bontle is still not awake and I can't leave the Queen alone with Luthando in my house worse to babysit when Bontle is my daughter and not theirs so I'm forced to make sure the kids are okay until their mother is back.

Mthokozisi: I hear you my love but I'm also needed by the king, you know what will talk to the king about it.

"talk to me about what"

Mthokozisi: Look baby got to go will call you back okay.

Mmabontle: Okay baby, i love you

Mthokozisi: I love you too my love.

I dropped the call and breathed a sigh, Mmabontle can fight you everyday for one thing imagine, i don't

know how many times have we spoke about this and yet again we still talking about it.

King Luzuko: Are you really day dreaming with me here around.

Mthokozisi: Eish Luzuko Mmabontle is going to drive me crazy you know.

King Luzuko: Oh really and why is that?

Mthokozisi: She wants me visit atleast for two weeks.

King Luzuko: And why are you not visiting her?

Mthokozisi: Really Luzuko,do you really have to ask?

King Luzuko: If you say you can't because of me then you would be making Mmabontle a fool,I'm only allowing you think you my body guard because you still find it hard to see you more than that to me you are my brother okay not my servant and for that anytime you want to leave see your woman you can go,do you hear me because i wouldn't want my in-law hate me for no reason just because of you.

Mthokozisi: I guess my bag is calling me to pack

and go see my lady. Bye Luzuko.

King Luzuko: Just like that Mthokozisi

Mthokozisi: Yes just like that Luzuko.

I left the king in the room i was and went to go and pack, i wonder if he would allow me use his private jet because i don't think would leave today if i book now it would be for tomorrow but I'm sure he wouldn't have a problem with me taking the jet.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Here is something short for now, I'm still struggling to put up something GOOD but I'd like to believe i tried.

INSERT THIRTY TWO CONTINUATION WILL BE POSTED.....

I'M REALLY SORRY FOR THE SHORT INSERT

[03/19, 10:53] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY TWO  
CONTINUATION

SOMEWHERE IN THE HOODS.....

"Mam I'm sorry but I can't help you, what you asking of me is very difficult because the lady you planning evil to will see right through you."

Her: Am i not paying you enough to do what is requested of you but instead here you are scaring me and not helping me.

Him: I'm sorry but I ain't as powerful as the chosen one.

Her: That's bullshit you hear me that's bullshit.

Him: Your destiny is not with him and my lady you can never go against Destiny.

Her: What do you know about destiny huh, I'm not seeking destiny but happiness.



Him: Then you looking at the wrong places for your happiness because for me it seems you seeking for misery instead.

Her: That is not what I wanted to hear but since you know better can you give what I asked for and let me deal with the quencequences later.

Him: I fight what I'm capable of and I'm sorry this is not my battle to fight because it involves even powerful ancestors. Your money wont bring me back when they take what existed of me and that mom is a risk I'm not willing to take.

Her: Damn it was just a waist coming here.

The man had no choice but to warn the lady and he knew very well that it was up to her if she believed what he had said or not because the woman was asking for danger when her destiny was heaven. He wanted to call her back and tell her that no traditional healer would be able to assist her unless they lie to eat up her money since she was offering more for their services. The healer decided to

communicate with her ancestors on her behalf for more guidance as she seemed lost and miserable, he asked for light and protection in her life as all he saw was darkness and danger, the healer never prayed for anyone like that but felt she was worth it as she was lost and alone. He did what needed to be done for her but he wasn't going to stop her from her wicked plans but was hoping her ancestors might be able to get through her since he failed miserably.

Love hurts because we seek it in wrong places and for wrong reasons, who loves one because one is successful, who loves one for their riches because life has so many surprises. You can think you have stability in such love only to find when they die they die with their riches or find that they would never love you uneducated self. A man with all must be a bonus in your life not your everything, not all we educated but we have different God talents and is time we use them, dependency sometimes brings a loveless relationship is where a man would show

you how valueless and nothing you are without him,so rather have the little pride you have and show a man with riches he needs you more than he do you and in that case you would see the value you have in his life even with his riches.The healer thought of these and thought this was exactly what he should have told the lady here.

## BONTLE

We arrived home to crying babies my babies,mom and the Queen where running around like headless chickens but one baby saw me and stopped while the others where still in their crying competition. I went straight to them since i saw mom nor Queen noticed me I realised that they were busy preparing their bottles,when they all finally saw me they stopped crying and smiled.

Queen Thandiwe:(Behind me)really you were all waiting on your mom after you made us and your other granny sweat like this.

Bontle: Hello mom, how are you?

Queen Thandiwe: I'm good but I should be asking you that and not the other way around. So how are you my daughter?

Bontle: Mom I'm okay beside the stitches but I'm perfectly fine so who is who?

Queen Thandiwe: Oh that is Uuka the Future king before you ask Uuka means he will rise my baby and that is confirmed but the seer then we have Aphiwe and Lonwabolwethu and our baby girl here is Esihle ethu and they have xhos a second names too but only Uuka and Aphiwe Esihle and Lwethu they do not.

Luthando: And that is about to change because i have names for both my babies as I don't want to be questioned one day one has and one doesn't so I have names mom.

Bontle: You do don't you.

Luthando: Yes my love i do but first can you sit down baby i don't want you hurt yourself baby.

Bontle: Come on Luthando i just gave birth I'm not paralysed baby oh.

Luthando: Still sit down then will give you Esihle.

Bontle: Okay who I'm i to argue that.

The babies were all so cute,i hate Luthando my babies are an exact photo copy of him,i mean even Esihle betrayed me she is a woman vision of Luthando.

Luthando: There is Esihles ethu and I decided that her second name will be Makhosazana then you my wife can name her third name which is tswana.

Bontle: She is definitely Luthando but in tswana is Lerato because baby girl here betrayed me and took everything from you like the boys.

Luthando: Baby Esihle is so you hle,stop lying and say she looks like me she looks more like you now that she is growing.

Mmabontle: I have been quiet listening to you all,I'm i not supposed to add on names.

Luthando: Mom ofcause you do,baby give my mother in-law a chance to name the boys.

Mmabontle: Can i just name Uuka,Uuka Mngobiwesizwe Kgosi Nkosi.

Bontle: Will all this names fit on the date of birth.

Luthando: Sthandwa sam(my love)Home affairs will have to make a plan.

Queen Thandiwe: I think Uuka will love the Kgosi name more,i mean is short and simple.

Mmabontle: And i would be more happy that atleast he would embrace the tswana genes in him.

Bontle:(laughing)mom they are the Nkosi's this one's,you do not want to fight their ancestors trust me I know.

Luthando: This is the second time you mention my ancestors and I wonder because now i know there is more to that than you joking around.

Bontle: Yoh Luthando leave me in peace.Can I name Aphiwe,baby please bring him to me too please I'm sure I can manage them together.

Luthando: Oh here, This is our gift Aphiwe.

Bontle: You just named him too because he is my handsome gift, I will name him Mpho so he is Aphiwe Mpho Nkosi.

Luthando: (Laughing) You mean Aphiwe Mnqobimpi Mpho Nkosi.

Bontle: Yoh I'm not sure home affairs will allow so many names.

My babies have a lot of name but what I realised is that they all have strong meaning. I'm blessed that I have such beautiful and handsome babies.

Luthando just gave me more reasons to love him just on top of all the reasons I have now.

Luthando: We still here you know, you can't be day dreaming about me in front of our mother's.

Bontle: And who said I was day dreaming about you Luthando because now my life is not only about you anymore.

Luthando: So you mean before them it was all about

me.

Bontle: stop fooling yourself have you forgotten i had a mother before you,whom I still have even today,who is behind you don't you see her maybe.

Luthando: Ofcause i see her but you know what I mean

Mmabontle: And after that you would want me and Queen Thandiwe witness you too kissing,definitely not in my house marriage or not never.

Queen Thandiwe: I guess not in my house too.

Bontle:Baby when are we buying our own house too.

Luthando:(smiling)Baby i never heard of the next King in line buying a house never mind my mom she knows she is five to moving out.

Queen Thandiwe: Iyoh not in million years to come Bontle never thats my house. (Everyone in the room laughed at Queen Thandiwe's statement because her herself knew that the house belongs to Luthando and Bontle now as their future king and Queen.)



Bontle: Can we finish with naming my babies then we can fight for the house later (Bontle said that looking at the laughing queen.)

Luthando: Ofcourse my love,let me bring Lonwabo because he is the only one left without a tswana name.

Bontle: To my knowledge Lonwabolwethu means our Happiness so I will call him Boitumelo.

Luthando: What a lovely name sthandwa sam(my love)Lonwabolwethu Makhosethu Boitumelo Nkosi.

Bontle: Oh what a combination of names,I love them baby.We should get to home affairs soon is been two weeks now and babies are not supposed to be without birth certificate.

Luthando: Ofcourse my love that will be done.

Mmabontle: Are you not hungry and tired,you can freshen up so long then will make something for you to eat.

Bontle: Thanks mom,Luthando please help me to my room.

Mmabontle: Bontle i hope you not inviting him to make more babies in that room.

Bontle: Mom.

Queen Thandiwe: Mom what,we having it hard with this ones alone we can't add on them because we can never know with you too maybe you will be bringing us six kids after this.

Luthando: Mom.

Mmabontle: Eya o bua nnete (Yes she is telling the truth)

Luthando and I left the oldies to go to my room so I can see what i can wear and we can spend time with our babies.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

This was a continuation,INSERT will follow on

later.....

Thanks for your patience with me....

[03/19, 10:54] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY THREE

KING LUZUKO NKOSI

I had called a meeting with the council members regarding the new found news, everything with Luthando and the chosen one happened very quick, the wedding is supposed to happen December but now there are kids i wonder if they would wait till then for the wedding because December is five months away from now but I'm hoping that we stick to December because we can't really inconvenience everyone that we had already invited they know of December and nothing more.

Seer: Stop thinking too much all is well, Good afternoon my king.

King Luzuko: Good afternoon, damn you like sneaking up on me man, anyway you did well by

coming before everyone joins us.

Seer: What seems to be the problem now my king?

King Luzuko: You know if you have kids in Royalty you are soon expected to marry.

Seer: So?

King Luzuko: So, Bontle has kids and not married.

Seer: So?

King Luzuko: Man i swear if you don't stop with your so's I'm definitely going to murder you because this is your fault as well keeping the pregnancy away from me.

Seer: Not by Choice my king not by Choice but according to ancestors instructions that needed to be done.

King Luzuko: But will they be joining us today in the meeting when those man want answers from me.

Seer: King you over thinking this, Luthando and Bontle are married because dowry (lobola) is payed isn't it so both our ancestors know of their union and this will not affect the kids in anyway because

traditionally as they were born after Lobola (dowry) they are the Nkosi's by birth now see there really is nothing to worry about there.

King Luzuko: Let's hope for your sake members of the committee think the same as you.

Seer: It is like that don't worry. Let me go fetch something in my hut but don't worry will be back in time for the meeting.

King Luzuko: You excused but make it time please.

Seer: Yes my king.

I know Mthokozisi never joins our meeting but is today I wish my brother was here, this guys can be mind draining with their questions and demands and with Mthokozisi around after such meetings we would drive around so to help clear my drained mind. I appreciate Mthokozisi a lot and even now that he has found love I'm happy for him but I knew things were never going to be the same again and already Mmabontle is taking him away from me, damn I sound like a nagging girlfriend but what

can i do Mthokozisi is my brother from another mother even Daluxolo my best friend knows not to come between me and Mthokozisi but I would never come between his happiness too,although his absence is felt I'm happy for him and a lot for that matter i will just have to learn to adjust around this new changes."a guard came in while the king was still in his thoughts."

Guards: My King afternoon(He bowed)I'm sorry to disturb you but members of the committee are here already.

King Luzuko: Thank you,may you please send them in for me.

Guard: No problem my King (he bowed again and left the room)

Everyone in just seconds were coming in the chieftancy room and with the noise coming from them the King knew this was going to be a long day and he definitely didn't need that,He missed Queen Thandiwe and the kids but he knew they wouldn't all

be here, Thando was back at school, while Luthando was supporting his wife and either way he is also working now so the only kids he will have around now is his grand kids and he definitely couldn't wait he loved them like there where his own, he didn't want to leave to but as a king he knows not to leave the kingdom alone so he had no choice to come this side alone without his wife.

King Luzuko: Thank you all for coming and good afternoon may we all be seated before we may began with today's agenda.

whispering around was loud enough to annoy the king but within a minute everyone was seated and just in time the seer joined them.....

COURT

Today was Tony's hearing and his bail was estimated to 20 000 because of the charges against

him, the families of the two deceased also were there in court for the the hearing, and few of the witnesses too but Luthando couldn't make it because he just become a daddy two weeks back so he will join in only when he is called on the stand to give out his statement about that day so today he was not really needed. The Colonel and detective working on the case were there and they still haven't found Tony's accomplice and he was not having none of it to snitch on him.

There was noise in the court room as everyone affected by this came to attend the case but Ntombikababa was not there as she had promised not to show face but she had arranged for someone to be her eyes and ears in the court room, she had agreed to pay bail for Tony and they would discuss the lawyer issue later, For now Tony will use a state lawyer. People in the room too were those who were against woman traffickers because things that were taken from the van as evidence proves that Tony might be a kidnapper and was to do something of



that that day hence most assumed that he was a woman trafficker and those against such people came so they can see if justice will be served. Few minutes later.

Police: All rise in court. (Silence started and everyone stood up to welcome the judge.)

The Judge came in the court and instructed that all may be seated. Tony's name was called to stand on the criminals stand, when he came in he looked around to see if Ntombikababa was there but instead he saw his family and that broke his heart because since everything he never contacted any of the beside Ntombikababa so it simply means they here because they have been watching the news. He knew about his bail amount estimation and knew his family can not afford it and had decided that since Ntombikababa is not here he was now going to snitch on her not knowing she had send someone on her behalf as she knew it wasn't safe to show her face.

## BONTLE

My kids are a blessing they all love me, it's as if I was not out of it for two weeks they behave like I was there since day one. Luthando doesn't want to show it but she gives Marato more attention than the boys maybe is because she is the only girl I don't and Princess Esihle enjoys daddy's attention because she cries more when he is around than when she sees he is not anywhere near them, she is such a manipulator at an early age and her daddy haven't noticed any of that as he loves her, Mxm. Luthando likes it that I'm not going to work and looking after his kids, see what I meant when I said according to him it would have been nice if I did not work at all. He had mentioned Dr Khumalo to me and he was not happy about our little unknown friendship but he did say that he looked concerned as a friend and yet he still didn't trust him and would never trust him, Let's just say Luthando would never trust any man near me.

It hasn't been two days yet and Queen Aqua had been bothering me in my sleep, will i ever find peace though with the Nkosi ancestors, i mean now I'm supposed to play match make and why can't they go straight to the seer because now i have to help him find this girl who assumingly wants to destroy something but they dont say what but why does it have to be me to assist because I'm not even family with the seer. The Queen i mean the grand grand grand Queen told me to always pray and all will be shown to me, i did that and yet nothing. Lonwabo cried taking me out of my thoughts, damn this child can cry, Mommy had decided we call him Lethabo instead of Boitumelo and his father was the first to approve of the name when he had initially liked the Boitumelo name, man though you can never know with them.

"Million for your thoughts "

Bontle: Baby where do you come from?

Luthando: I had to fetch my stuff at the hotel that Thabo and Zweli including me we were using the day of our Lobola(dowry)

Bontle: Why are you leaving?

Luthando:Yes i am baby,remember man don't have maternity leave,i have to report to work tomorrow.

Bontle:(Teary)But Luthando baby i just woke up,what about the kids what will i say to them.

Luthando:(Smiling)already using my kids for your own benefit,woman my kids can't talk so you don't have to tell them anything and beside every weekend will be here.

Bontle: Is still not the same tatabo (their dad)

Luthando: And what do you think i should do,stay and not go to work,Bontle I'm doing this for us and soon as I have my own practice only then would do as I please not while i still report under someone.

Bontle: But I still feel is not fair ( Bontle had teary eyes and Luthando wanted to laugh at her but knew that he wouldn't make it alive out that room if he

were to do that,so instead he went to offer her a shoulder to comfort her.)

Luthando:Baby are you sure you gave birth to all my babies?

Bontle:(in a shaky and cranky voice) What do you mean Luthando.

Luthando: I mean it seems to me as if you still pregnant and hormones are playing tricks on you.

Bontle: Really Luthando,really(as if it was their cue Lonwabo woke the other three with his baby sounds excited to to see daddy and as always Esihle was the first one to be picked up followed by Kgosi (Uuka)then i didn't have a choice but to pick up Mpho and Lethabo.We spend the day with our kids but was still hurt that Luthando is driving back to Johannesburg tonight.

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

I had booked at protea hotel for the two weeks will

be this side i had used the Kings private jet but it worked on the Queens favour because I hear she will be heading back home tomorrow as the future Queen had waken up,I hear they will hire two nannies for the kids so she knew that Mmabontle and Bontle wont struggle much without her.Speaking of Mmabontle she doesn't know I'm here but I had informed the queen not to mention it around her till I call and inform her myself as a suprise. The woman makes me do things i never thought I would do for a woman ever.I never knew would drive Kilometres just to come and suprise a woman but here i am doing it for her.

Message text to Mmabontle \*Can I take you out tonight\*

"Hello Mmabontle"

Mmabontle: They hello Mmabontle me,where are you?

Mthokozisi: Not even a how are you my husband

question.

Mmabontle: Mthokozisi you can't text me such message and expect me to smile not knowing your whereabouts.

Mthokozisi: is that why you called instead on replying on my text, I ask you if i can take you out on a message text can you reply on that first and call me later.

I dropped the call Mmabontle will definitely drive me crazy.

Message text From Mmabontle \*Mthokozisi did you really hung up on me\*

woman though really. Message text to Mmabontle \*be ready at 7PM shap\*

even today i still wonder those who are married over 50 years how did they do it with woman in their lives, yoh this species can drive one crazy if not to

their early grave. I don't know if I will keep up but willing to try for my woman.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

are we still inviting our friend? the page seems to be growing slow my loves..... Lets tag them so they can come and enjoy with us thank.....

[03/19, 10:54] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY FOUR

SOMEWHERE AROUND

"Mom what do you mean I need to find this man, I told we've only met once and I don't even think he remembers me nor my face."

Mom: Oh so you want to say this baby is a one night stand Ntobazana (Girl)?



Me: It doesn't matter mom because after all Lethukuthula brought peace in my life instead of misery.

Mom: You can't say that ngani yami (my child) every child deserves to know his/her father and it would be their choice if they don't want one another in each other's life but you can't deny them to know one another.

Me: Mom Lethu is What now! 13 years and not once have I heard him ask about his father so it simply means he's not bothered by his absenteeism in his life.

Mom: Lethu is quiet and talks to no one, deep down this child is bothered don't come to me when he starts showing he needs a father in his life and his father for that matter.

Me: Mom please I don't even know his father's name I just know he is somewhere from Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom.

Mom: There my child you got your answer, go tell Lethu's father about him and let him have a choice

he wants him in his life or not.

Me: Maybe you right.

Mom: Not Maybe yes I'm right.

My baby boy is a blessing in my life, everything about him is amazing, he is an A student Good in every sport and more so he is the best in his school. I wanted to hate him because of how he was conceived but who would hate such a blessing, Be father, oh well i really know nothing about him but remember his face and after all how would i forget his face when Lethu is a exact spitting image of him. I wish and hope i find him but wouldn't be there to destroy his life but mom is right both him and Lethu Have to know about each others existence, now i know i have no choice but to do this. I never have time because after i learned I'm pregnant i devoted my time and books and today I'm a doctor and now I devoted my time in helping the sick so I guess my baby become what he is because i never had his time.

"Mom i have been chosen to go shadow the Chief of Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom as he would be sponsoring my tuition fee at the United States."

Me: Lethu I'm still not sure about you leaving the village to the United States.

Lethukuthula: Mom this is not about you but me, anyway i don't blame you, you know nothing about me, you never had time for me and now I wonder why you care so much about me leaving.

Me: My boy is not about that, i only fear losing you, I love you Lethu yezwa (do you hear me) I love you and you my greatest blessing in life and sorry for not showing my appreciation my son.

Lethukuthula: Is okay mom but this would be beneficial for me, I might be done with all my studies in the age of 16 dont you want that, your son been a graduate in the age of 16, i mean it simply means will be that side for three years thanks to my intelligence.

Me: I don't know my son but if that will make you

happy then will support you and why is the Chief sponsoring you again i thought you were chosen and the school will pay for you.

Lethukuthula: I don't know too but that is what I have been told,so does that mean you allow me to go.

Me:Yes i do,is the part of shadowing the king i don't like because I don't want to see your father like that.

Lethukuthula: Mom what do you mean?Is the king my father?is that why he is sponsoring me?

Me: Damn i wasn't supposed to say that out loud but baby no go do what you have to do so to can achieve your life desires you have my full support and blessing in this.

Lethukuthula: You forgot I'm no longer a child and I'm smart i will figure out who my father is when I'm that side,it never bothered me who my sperm donar is until today you mentioned him.

Me: Lethu not now please my son.

Lethukuthula: No mom (Lethukuthula left her

mother standing there speechless.)

Lethukuthula is a quite child he never talks now I know what mom meant when she said i don't know how this is affecting Lethukuthula but he can't be the one finding his father before me. My God how did things get so complicated, i thought his father and i used condoms that night because he made sure of it, as to what happened really i don't know and how would he even listen to someone I'm sure he doesn't remember, worse we meet 14 years ago and I'm coming to him with a 13 years old boy.

LUTHANDO

A day without my family hurts, i can't wait till December to wife Bontle because I want my family and I all under the same roof, now i have five cry babies because their mother wont stop asking if i really needed to leave them behind. I love Bontle so much but sometimes can be too much, I'm even

scared now to call her because I promised to video call them but I know this will be all about her but not my kids.

Bontle: Hey tatabo(their dad)you back from work?

Luthando: Yes Mamabo ziphi ingani sami(Yes their mother,where are my kids?)

Bontle: J ust one second baby let me go to their baby cots okay.

Luthando: Okay my love.

Bontle: Sihle say Hi to daddy my baby (Esihles ethu was reaching for the phone giggling,she wanted to touch daddy)

Luthando: Hey daddies little girl,my baby girl how are you sweetheart,Daddy misses you.... yes daddy.... do you hear that my child.... daddy loves you(Luthando hears soft cries behind)who is that crying baby.

Bontle: That must be Uuka he is the King after all can't wait his turn must have heard you voice i should put them all on my bed so you can talk to all

of them at the same time.

Luthando:(Laughing)Okay s thandwa sam but Uuka is jealous.Show me the princess one more time (Bontle did)baby girl your brother is jealous let mommy fix you up and your brothers on the bed and daddy will call back again when you all cuddled up next to mommy (Esihlesethu was just giggling)My love prepare them will call back.

Bontle: Okay baby.

My babies though,sometimes i can't believe I'm a father you know,Bontle truly is the best thing that ever happened to me.Zweli now wants to settle but he now wants himself someone like my baby,he forgot he once called her names but I got to admit if it were not for him that night i wouldn't have been a father so soon but as to meeting Bontle it was going to happen eventually because she is my chosen one after all.Thabo is always like " even today i still can't believe you taken" Imagine and if i ask why is that he would be like "i won't love anyone

they chose for me" but technically i chose her too so it was a win win situation on my side but they both wouldn't understand because they both don't know what happened the night I left with Bontle I never told them anything up until today.

Luthando: Baby you called,I was going to call though.

Bontle: Not when I had to deal with the Crying Uuka baby you know your son.

Luthando: Hey my king king,baby boy you need to stop being a cry baby you are the next King in line,kumele uqcini (You have to be strong)You a warrior remember,so prove it to mommy and daddy the ancestors chose well with you,you hear me boy (Uuka started making baby sounds like he was responding back to his father.)Yes that's my boy....Yes my king..... a true warrior (all along Bontle was smiling to that.)

Luthando: What's wrong with Aphiwe and Lonwabolwethu?



Bontle: They don't like drama this two,they are like twins they communicate with eyes.

Luthando: No babe stop playing how would they do that

Bontle: You don't believe me huh,you will see the next time you come here.

Luthando:I spend two weeks with them without you and couldn't notice that and you spend how many days with them,two days and already you noticed that

Bontle: I'm their mother remember.

Luthando: And I'm their father (Lonwabolwethu and Aphiwe tried pulling the phone at the same time)

Bontle: See what i meant.

Luthando: No baby it must have been a coincidence. How are you my boys,is mommy treating you good my children daddy misses you guys so much,all of you ofcause and you too mommy (Bontle smiled) My love i need to have all of you with me under one roof and soon i really can't without you guys

because I love you all so much.

Bontle:(crying)baby you make me emotional and later call me a cry baby.We love you too baby.

Luthando: Okay guys goodnight daddy is tired and i have to prepare something to eat my love since the seers warning haven't been eating out much and pots had been my friends now is time to give them attention too.

Bontle: Okay my love night.

see what i meant i have five cry babies and the worst is my wife imagine,damn if I'm not crazy yet because of her I'm definitely strong but I know for sure no man can stand her but only me,after all she was chosen for me i have no choice.

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

Mmabontle wasn't ready as I had asked her and today i had called her and she had been ignoring

me,like really i don't understand woman,wasn't she the one complaining telling me I need to come and now that I'm here and gives fuck about that.I'm definitely turning grey soon because of her and I'm sure she wants to meet up but her pride can't allow her,see what I mean when I say woman are complicated. Let me call her again and see.

Mmabontle: Baby where are you.

Mthokozisi:(I mean really this woman)I'm here where i told you I was last night and you been ignoring me ever since.

Mmabontle: Your room number,I'm on my way.

Mthokozisi:(Really) Oh,I'm in room 62 you remember the hotel i boomed.

Mmabontle: Yes ofcause i do,just give me 30 minutes baby will be there.

just yesterday I was Mthokozisi and today baby,how do man deal with such drama though,I'm sure if it wasn't for the love i had for this woman i

could have long given up.

Mmabontle: Baby are you there?

Mthokozisi: Ofcourse my love I'm still here,see you in 30 minutes then,definitely can't wait.

Mmabontle: Ofcourse you can't,I love you.

Mthokozisi: Ofcourse you do and have a funny way of showing it.

Mmabontle: I'm sorry about last night baby.

Mthokozisi: Don't worry about it,just come and show me how sorry you are maybe will forgive you then.

Mmabontle:(giggling)Yes my love I'm coming.

This woman loves sex more than me,imagine giggling like that knowing very well what I meant,damn I'm sure will need all the energy today because that woman has more stamina than me,let me prepare my self for miss moody before she changes her mind about fucking me,like i said you can never know with her.

to be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Sorry didn't post last night and I hope this will make up for that....

I HAVE DECIDED THAT WILL OPEN A PRIVATE GROUP PROBLEM IS I DON'T KNOW HOW ONE DOES THAT. INBOX ME FOR ASSISTANCE ANYONE. ENJ OY

[03/19, 10:54] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY FIVE

NARRATOR

Life was not the same again for Tony around his area because people around were having all sort of assumptions about him and judging him, even his girlfriend wanted nothing to do with him and he

blamed no one but himself as much as it wasn't his intentions to cause the accident he still blamed himself. He blamed himself because he believes God was punishing him for agreeing to assist Ntombikababa in doing bad to others. He could not turn back the hands of time but knew it was never too late to can rectify everything, however he still had suicidal thoughts but never was successful to any of his attempt even in prison he never was because of his conscious not allowing him to do that at all. His family had a lot of questions to ask him, questions like "How did you manage to pay such a huge amount of bail, Who were you working with, How did you cause such a heart breaking accident." but none of them were courageous to do that, they saw how fragile he was, how lost and disturbed he was and for that they knew whatever happened or what he wanted to do was never his intentions but they still could not approach him and talk about what really happened that night.

Tony did not blame Ntombikababa anymore but

himself for listening to her and agreeing to do bad for her. The whole situation made him realize that in life you got no one but God, yourself and some of your family members. It hurt him to have the woman he loved whole heartily leave him without hearing his side of his story but reminded himself again that such is life. Ntombikababa really felt bad of how everything turned about between her and Tony but she still could not let herself be seen anywhere near Tony until his trial is over at least. She would call but Tony wanted nothing to do with her whatsoever because he had learned his lesson about her.

Ntombikababa did not care of Tony's reaction towards her anymore but had decided to do something about Tony's case before he attends the court again, she thought of bribing the judge or buying the docket but was still asking around for the people who can definitely assist her with such situation without putting anyone at risk and she decided to do this all alone without Tony because she believed she is the reason Tony feels miserable

in life now.

Lethukuthula has been staying out of his mothers way because he didn't want her telling him not to go at Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom. He had decided this was more important than finding his father as he had managed 13 years without him and it was the best 13 years of his life as he never felt the absence of his father at all,even his mother was not present beside shoving him money and all he ever asked for and that was it and he was okay with that till today.Lethukuthula all he ever wanted was to leave and go to the United States and see what life has for him that side because clearly this side has nothing much for him beside his grandmother,Lethukuthula loves his grandmother more than anything and anyone in this world because that woman showed him nothing but true love and that was more than enough for him to fill up the space of his mother and father in his heart that's why even today he had never asked about his father until her mother mentioned him.



King Daluxolo wanted nothing to do with his wife anymore as she had become someone he can not recognise anymore but he had decided that in the time being he would be focusing on the Lesego issue more because he wants to soon make a welcome back home ceremony for him so the villagers can know their soon to be King. Lesego's mother and husband were supportive of the king's decisions, the husband trusted his wife around the King because the King respected him enough and ask permission to can do everything with his wife, he respected that the King did not ask his wife aside but asked him first for permission to speak to her. The king doesn't disrespect woman that's why he never wanted to take Lesego's mother as a second wife saying that she deserved better and now that he sees she has better he wont ruin that because his relationship at home is not the same anymore.

LUTHANDO

Damn life is really busy for me and I have been contacted by the court to appear on that guys next trial and really i wish I didn't have to because I have a lot on my plate right now. The Princess of Kwamashu Kingdom has started to bother me again, she had been asking for a proper meet up because apparently wants to apologies of her behavior the night of my graduation but I still don't trust her at all and I don't know how to tell Bontle about this, i am just got in the middle as part of me wants to meet this girl and set things straight with her. I want her to leave me alone but how do i do that behind my wife's back because I fear my ancestors will tell her behind my back. I have to Find a way around this situation before it gets out of hands and I end up losing my wife for no apparent reason because I know for sure I don't want anything to do with that woman.

I haven't called my family but will do that during lunch time today i don't want to see Esihlesethu's

innocent face so early today because I would definitely drive to Klerks dorp later tonight to see them and i won't manage to drive back again unless maybe I ask to be late tomorrow at work.Let me just go to work and see how it goes maybe I might really ask for a half day tomorrow and start work after twelve tomorrow then i can drive to Klerks dorp to my family later.Thabo wants us to have a late night out on a Wednesday imagine,I will have to cancel on them I'm a married man now and my family comes first before anything and anyone so they will have to forgive me because e will be with my family tonight and not them.Speak of the devil,He is calling me so early.

Luthando: Sure man,what's up so early.

Thabo: Nothing Mjita(man)i was just reminding you about tonight.

Luthando: yeah man about tonight can you call me maybe around lunch time again to see if i am still up for it.

Thabo: No man Luthando you promised don't do us like that.

Luthando: Like i said man check with me again around lunch time.

Thabo: Sure man,will definitely ask Zweli to do that clearly I'm not persuasive enough but I'm Hoping you don't cancel on us,when last have we had fun man.

Luthando: I'm a married man Thabo you can't expect me behave like a single man anymore.

Thabo: I hear you man but it will be an innocent fun,no one will be hooking you up with anyone man please just come.

Luthando: Give me a call lunch time will talk.Bye I'm running late for work.

Thabo: Sure man.

Life of a married man and single friends is difficult because you don't know how to say no without involving the fact you not single anymore and you

have family to think of before making any decisions,i know Bontle would not say no to me having the night out with my friends but I miss them,damn i miss my baby girls and boys,I need to talk to my family about this living arrangements,i payed dowry i need my family here with me,soon or else this arrangements will drive me insane.

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

"Good morning"

Mthokozisi: Babe,why are you up so early?

Mmabontle: he.e Mthokozisi baby,gosele yanong tsoga (No Mthokozisi baby,is in the early hours now wake up.)

Mthokozisi: You can't sex me up like that for the whole night and expect me to be energetic like you Mfazi (woman)

Mmabontle: O ka we bui yalo tlhe rra (You can't say that man)

Mthokozisi: Oh ndiyaxoka keh sthandwa sam  
(Oh,am i lying then my love.)

Mmabontle:(giggling) not really thats why i want to  
feed you right now because we have a long way to  
go,we spending a day in today baby.

Mthokozisi: You killing me though sthandwa sami  
(my love)

Mmabontle: I'm killing you what?so soka a ko tsoge  
(just wake up)

Mthokozisi:(mumbling)damn what did I get my self  
into....

Mmabontle:a o as bua rra (are you saying  
something babe)

Mthokozisi: No,nothing my love.

Let me wake up before this woman kills me,last  
night we did not sleep at all and now she is waking  
me up early like nothing happened last night,like  
really.Let me call Luthando to call his wife so she  
can call her mother home,yoh i can't no more.I

mean i thought I was going to punish her instead she punished me."baby come on we don't have time on our side"see what I mean,really i can't.

Mthokozisi: Okay my love give me 2 minutes will be all yours.

Mmabontle: Don't say it like that baby please,just not now of cause.

Mthokozisi: Ngiyaxolis a sthandwa sami,ngiyak'thanda yezwa (I'm sorry my love,I love you,do you hear me)

Mmabontle: Love you too Mthokozisi.

Mthokozisi: Where is the "i" baby.

Mmabontle:(smiling and giggling)I Love You Too My love.

Mthokozisi: Okay let me finish then.

I left to the the bathroom to fres hen up quickly and allow my woman to spoil me,i can't bother Luthando about her mother in-law,I will suck it up and enjoy my woman.I know she is all over me because she

had missed me eventually she would be tired and would tell me to go back home i know.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Guys from now on will try and edit my insert but I'm really sorry for the errors because I know it makes it difficult for one to can enjoy the story but I promise to try. I love all my readers and if you see that something is wrong with my insert and all can you inbox me.... We all learning from one another right but the reason for this page is that we enjoy our reads so will try to have less of errors.....

THE PAGE GROUP IS CREATED BY YOUR LOVELY ADMIN AND HAVE POSTED THE LINK GUYS COME AND JOIN SOME WHO HAD ALREADY JOINED TO DISCUSS NTOMBIKABABA MY PEOPLE

[03/19, 10:54] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY SIX



(18SN)

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

FLASHBACK.....

Thirty minutes later there was a knock on my door and I knew it was Mmabontle, I informed her that the door was open and without waisting anytime she let herself in. I have never seen such beauty, Mmabontle is beautiful beyond the word beautiful, the woman is extremely beautiful\_

Mmabontle: Did your mom not teach you that staring is rude baby?

Mthokozisi: (Still daydreaming)

Mmabontle: (Twisting her finger tips in Mthokozisi's face to get his full attention.) Baby are you okay?

Mthokozisi: Huh...! Where you saying something?

Mmabontle: Where is your mind at baby?

Mthokozisi: Have i told you how beautiful you're my love,or have i told you just how much you mean to me Mmabontle...-....

Mmabontle: What is it babe,don't tell me you dying soon,are you dying soon?,do you have sickness i don't know about?,I mean babe what's wrong you acting a bit strange and definitely worrying me.

Mthokozisi:Damn woman one question at the time please,come here and properly greet daddy.

Before she could utter more word,I had unexpectedly shut her up with a kiss,a kiss with lot of emotions,i knew Mmabontle was changing me but didn't know this much.I felt at home and wanted,felt loved and at peace and lastly i felt belonging and it simply meant that this is where I belong,here with Mmabontle.

I didn't waste time and had turned her around having

her back facing me and we were both facing the mirror,she was wearing a beautiful silky black evening dress,and she had on her silver stylish designed high heels,even today i still ask myself,still at her age she can manage high heels and how is that possible but what worried me more is how nicely dressed she was did she plan that we would have a late night out maybe....-....But that is not what I wanted to ask right now but instead i wanted to make sweet tendering love to my baby,I want to pour all my emotions out on her while making love to her,I'm pretty much sure that she also doesn't know just how much she means to me....-.....

I started unzipping the dress behind before i removed the dress from her shoulders,I purposely let the dress flow down slowly on it's own enjoying the view,she was wearing a shoulder stripped dress and she had on nothing underneath as the dress needed no bra.Soon as the dress was on her hips it got stuck because of her curves and nice cute big

bums,so I had her again turn around and now her back was facing the mirror.I then kneeled in front of her and my face was right in front of her covered cookie jar but not for too long.I hold her dress from her hips with both my hads on each side of her body but before I made sure we had an eye contact,the one that communicate more than what one could manage to utter,while at the staring contest,I had the dressed completely removed slowly but surely not lossing the eye contact and in few seconds the dress was down and my woman here had a lovely suprise for me,she was wearing a lacey g-string.

Without waisting time,i just removed the g-string on the side and started eating her out,I first started by taking in all the lovely smell coming from the place i call home and the smell was definitely of heaven,i then put in the tip of my tougue and my baby was already holding on my head,i started of eating her slowly but the minute her orgasm was building up,she started guiding my head and not so long she

had reached her place of happiness. The woman pulled me up with my head so I could be face to face with her and she started kissing me, tasting herself on my lips, tongue and all, before I knew it, my t-shirt was off, while I was still on that I heard my belt being removed and so was my trousers and boxer, they were all taken down at the same time..... -....damn my woman had it in so bad for me....

I didn't let her take the lead on the first round so I reminded her that she needed to be punished for last night because of the stunt she pulled, with that said I had her hand tied and legs too. I put her on the edge of the bed with her hand tied from the back, and she was curled up nicely for me, knees almost touching the forehead and the pussy very much accessible for me, because my thing was ready for action, so without a warning I had thrust deep in her, giving her deep thrust, nothing slow or gentle I was definitely having her punished but I knew with her moans and all she was enjoying this just as much as I was.....-....

Mmabontle:(Out of breath)yes...ye...s...yea....h...yes  
ba...by jus.... righ...t,please baby don't stop....

Mthokozisi: You enjoy this huh???you like this  
right....

Mmabontle: Yes babe oh yes.....

The room was filled by our moan and groans and  
right after she told me she is about to orgasm,i  
thrust ed way deeper and faster than before and  
before we both knew it,we both reached our happy  
ending.I got her hands and feet untied but my  
woman had it for me,just when I was about to kiss  
her she pushed me on top of the bed and in  
seconds she was on top of me.....-.... Damn i think  
we having a long night....

END OF FLASHBACK.....

Mmabontle:(On top of Mthokozisi chest)Baby the

movie was nice.

Mthokozisi: I know right (Smiling,I can't believe i had zoomed out my woman and was having flashbacks of last night about us,while she right next to me.Thanks to the movie she did not notice i was definitely not here."

Mmabontle: Baby what's up,you lost in your thoughts again.

Mthokozisi: No my love,I'm just thinking of how happy i am since the first day I've meet you.

Mmabontle: Same here my love,I love you  
Mthokozisi.

Mthokozisi:I love you too Mmabontle. When are you going to see the kids?

Mmabontle: Definitely can't,not with the night we had,you know our culture.When the babies are that small anyone having sex like us shouldn't be close to them so even if i go home,I wont be able to see them,I'm just praying that Bontle would cope.

Mthokozisi: Don't you think you must call her and

ask?

Mmabontle: Yeah you right let me call her.

BONTLE

"Hello mah, how are you today?"

Mmabontle: Hello my child, I'm okay but worried about you. How are you holding up with my grand babies?

Bontle: We okay, is just Esihle seems restless but I'm sure is nothing to worry about, after all I am a doctor I would know.

Mmabontle: You are a cardiologist not a kids doctor my child you might never be too sure.

Bontle: Will go to the clinic if this shall seem to be worse.

Mmabontle: Okay my baby but did you call and tell Luthando?

Bontle: Haven't spoken to him today but I can't



stress him like that he is at work,I will call him later  
mom after work.

Mmabontle: But if you can't manage or cope,you  
will tell me right or call Luthando atleast.

Bontle: Ofcause yes mom but where are you  
because I haven't seen you since last night.

Mmabontle: Don't worry I'm fine call if you need  
anything.

Bontle: Well mom i need help but I can't stop you  
going out i have four kids remember(laughing)but  
atleast they behaving.

Mmabontle: Okay my baby and I'm really sorry  
leaving you without any help.

Bontle: Is okay mom,I have got it don't worry.

Mmabontle:I love you,you know right.

Bontle: Yes mom i know and i love you too.Bye  
mom.

Thanks to mom,she woke me up because I

definitely can't manage with the Nkosi ancestors telling me about the storm coming if i ignore helping the seer,can't they maybe inform the real queen at the moment or the seer himself maybe... -..."Bontle you are not just any queen and you can't expect to be treated like any of them"that would be Queen Aqua and when I ask what's special about me,she will be like "the pureness of your heart my love"like really is that even an answer,damn i can't no more but I need to ask Luthando for the seer's number because I know the Queen and King would not let me sleep in peace,speak of the devil"here is baby daddy calling"

Bontle: Husband,Hi.

Luthando:Wife,how are you and my kids?

Bontle: We okay but Lerato is restless.

Luthando: What?why?but anyway nevermind don't answer me because I'm on my way anyway we will take her to the hospital.

Bontle: Luthando what about work?

Luthando: Don't worry about work but I was coming to see you guys anyway today but I did not know I would be welcomed with my daughter being restless news baby but I was coming to you guys today so we will discuss it when I'm at your mother's home.

Bontle: Okay baby.

Luthando: See you in an hour baby, bye.

Luthando would kill me if anything would happen to Sethu, baby girl here has her finger raped around daddy's life. Daddy can't go a day without talking nor seeing her, don't get it wrong neh, he loves all of his kids but I think Esihle's ethu has more of daddy's attention I don't know anyway I'm happy however I'm not raising them alone, imagine if he never called nor texted me after that night, I could have been raising them alone and mom would have been on my case. Even today when I pray I never forget to mention how thankful I am to God that on that fateful night I left home with and no one

else because we don't know what could have happened if he wasn't there that night. I regretted that night then but ever since Luthando came to my life i believe that the night was meant to be.

"So you mean a guy from the club and you give him you first of everything but that was reckless Bontle yoh" That was Queen Aqua, as if all of that was not planned by them hey. I miss them, especially princess Blue "Damn Bontle I wouldn't mind too, to have Luthando as my one night stand "Imagine, Luthando is not my one night stand but my husband Good people. I hope i don't forget to ask for the seers number when Luthando is here because I need to sleep peaceful after that sleep i had for two weeks, I definitely need a proper sleep because then i was busy been told what to do and what not to do, how to do it and all but they forgot mentioning they would be troubling me in my sleep time and again.....-.....and if i were to complain the King would be like" do you ever stop complaining my child" i mean like really, they should be doing this

to Luthando and not me and that could have been fair because he is Nkosi by birth but I'm now haw.....

## THANDO

Lesego has been talking marriage but we can't, we will have to wait for my brother to have both his white and traditional wedding and only then we can talk marriage. He had been nothing but sweet to me, hasn't rushed me to sex or insisted we try because we both from Royalty and it wouldn't be a problem as we would be forced to marry anyway. Instead he has been the most sweet man I have ever known. I mean my brother was a womanizer before Bontle, he is the real reason I stayed single, nevermind daddies teaches. Luthando was the best teacher, that I have to play far from boys, Him and his friends, especially Zweli, I sometimes question myself if the dude has a heart at all because he seems to enjoy breaking these girls hearts by playing them.

Mom asked me to invite Les ego for dinner this weekend and I had never planned of going home but I guess is her way of asking me to come home,by using my baby and anyway I'm not complaining because I,myself miss my other half,I mean he had been so busy with his father with this welcome back home ceremony for him that everytime we talk his always tired and his excuss would be"daddy is never with his wife this days and with that reason his always showing me around and all saying,my boy i know we have did this before but you need to be sure sure you've got everything i have taught you"yeah that is his excuss always but what can i say i love him anyway and he makes me happy however his busyness he still makes time for us,even if it's a small little time but time he makes for us and that's why I love him so much.

To bE cOnTiNuEd.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

GUYS COME ON CAN WE ALL START JOINING THE GROUP....WHILE AT IT,ARE WE STILL INVITING OUR FRIENDS,LET US NOT BE SELFISH AND INVITE OTHERS TO COME AND ENJOY WITH US.....

THANK YOU.....

[03/19, 10:54] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY SEVEN

BONTLE

It was 18H00 when Luthando called me and asked that i open the gate for him,I did just that and within a second i heard the car engine in the yard.Soon as the car engine died down there was a knock at the front door,not that soft gentle knock but that irritating knock."Stop,stop,I'm coming before you break Mmabontle's door."Opening the door i came face to face with Luthando's sweaty face."My God baby,where you running....-....

Luthando: No i wasn't Bontle and don't joke around,where are my kids and how's my baby girl?

Bontle: Hi Luthando and yes I'm good thanks and about your kids "our kids "they in their mother's room and oh before you panic,your favorite baby girl is peacefully sleeping.

Luthando: We need to take her to a doctor baby,we can't gamble like that with her.

Bontle: Babe I'm a doctor too incase you have forgotten....-....

Luthando: Yes Bontle you're a doctor but not a pediatrician doctor but a cardiologist.

Bontle:Wow and you think i can't treat my baby correctly?

Luthando: No baby I'm not saying that but what I'm trying to say is we can never be too sure until we take her to the kids doctor.

Bontle: Okay,let me go freshen up,your babies are in my room just give me five and we will be on our to the doctor.



I did not waist time but went in the bathroom, Instead of a bath i took a shower but because of the Mr in my room i didn't have time to waist and it was clear that he wouldn't listen to anyone about her daughter including me her doctor mother. A minute in a shower i stripped and fell and hit my head hard but as to how that happened i don't know because everything happened fast. "Wake up we don't have time not with that husband of yours in your room"

Bontle: My God Princess Blue what is it now.

Blue: My Queen save your questions for later we don't have time, Queen Aqua is waiting for you because she has something important to say.

Bontle: Okay lead the way Princess.

Now when I pass out, Is either I'm by the river outside the tree branch with the great great great King and Queen or in her with Princess Blue and Queen Aqua. "Oh hey welcome the most and

respected Queen."

Bontle: I'm starting to think you love me.

Queen Aqua:(Smiling)haw,ofcause i do,come on here we do not have enough time.

Bontle: What is wrong Queen Aqua.

Queen Aqua: I wanted to give you this little liquid for the princess,she doesn't need medicine but the Nkosi ancestors are using her to make you listen.

Bontle:The Nkosi ancestors,You mean you included and why get to me using my princess?

Queen Aqua: Don't say me included,I wouldn't be giving you if i didn't care but the problem here is you missy,you talk to much and take time to listen.

Bontle:I'm listening now.

Queen Aqua: There is a Princess and not just any princess,she is broken and needs your help because if not she is danger to your marriage.

Bontle:What do you mean Queen Aqua about that?

Queen Aqua: I know i have all the answers but this

one you have to figure it out on your own,ask your husband he might be off assistance. Here this will help the princess and tell that husband of yours that those kids are Royalties,you don't run them to doctors before consulting with us.

Bontle: And i would be talking to much if i asked why not tell him,himself but me.I'm still a Ngcobo remember.

Queen Aqua: Keep telling your self that and you might even believe yourself.Bye Bontle.

".....-.....It was almost 15 minutes and Bontle was still not back but she had told Luthando to give her 5 minutes.....-.... out of being impatient Luthando went in the bathroom to check on her but he was welcomed by a passed out Bontle and immediately he was more worried about her than Esihles ethu because he knew he can't do this parenting this without her,he needed her more.....-....."

Luthando: Bontle.....Baby..."he kept calling her while

slapping her softly not too hard to wake her up."  
come on baby, you can't do this to me again.

Bontle: (Bontle started to cough a little) cough... cough...

Luthando: (Panicking mode Luthando went to go get a cup on the bathroom cabinet the one they use when brushing their teeth so to bring Bontle water.) Here baby, my God you have to stop passing out on me, what is wrong with you? Do you want to die and leave me and the kids?

Bontle: My God baby are you not being a bit extreme. (Bontle tried to stand up balancing with her hand, it was then she felt something in her hand but not just something but the bottle of a liquid inside that she has to give Esihlesethu.) Come on baby help me stand up please.

Luthando helped me to stand up but I could see the worry in his eyes, it is not my fault his ancestors assume that they can do as they please with me and funny enough they never have a perfect timing. Whenever they need me, they take me just

like that but atleast when I'm alone with the kids they communicate with me while they sleeping and mostly at night.

Luthando: Mind telling me what happened in the bathroom?

Bontle: Was being summoned again Luthando by your very own ancestors, do you think i enjoy this NO! but do i have a choice, still NO! so it will help me if you stop blaming and shouting me everytime i pass out but your ancestors. Here is the medicine that would apparently help your daughter.

Luthando: And where did you get that?

Bontle: Luthando from your ancestors of cause, where else would i get that. They say Esihlesethu is restless because I don't listen. She also mentioned something about the princess you have to tell me about apparently she is broken and needs my help. "I couldn't help but see through Luthando, He was worried and shaking not to mention shocked, so that gave me an answer that

Luthando knows about this mysterious lady I'm supposed to help."

Luthando: Can we deal with the Esihle issue first.

Bontle:Luthando for the last time Lerato o siame ebile ga Ana sepe gotlhelele rra wee,a wa nkutlwa kareng,Badimo ba ko geno badiris a lerato to get to me.(Luthando for the last time Lerato is fine and she has nothing at all sir okay,do you hear me,your ancestors are using my daughter to get to me.)

Luthando: Whatever that is,come lets go make sure that Makhosazana drink that.

Bontle:Okay.

Sometimes i wonder why Luthando loves us so much,don't take me wrong i don't doubt his love but have you all seen my husband?he is a true definition of handsome and yet he loves me,me Bontle Blessing Ngcobo. I would who would have thought a handsome man like him would love the unattractive me.Life is full of so many surprises and they most unbelievable but something I'm certain

about is that my Future husband loves me whole heartily. All along been watching him feeding Lerato the medicine in her sleep and she was surprisingly drinking"Royalties are the most complicated trust me because Esihle was fine and I could see she was but not according to the Nkosi ancestors she wasn't and baby girl was just restless. "

## LUTHANDO

Truly i don't know what is happening with my wife but what ever it is, is serious. Even now I still fail to understand why her, when she is not from Royalty. What is special about her that she gets more visit from my ancestors and yet she is not from Royalty, You all don't take me wrong, I love my wife but now I'm worried she might know everything, even those that i want to hide from her she knows about. Tell me, how do I tell my wife that there is a girl that is obbsesed with me, a girl that my father had chosen for me but couldn't go against

the ancestors. Bontle might seem strong now but eventually when she hears of a woman who would go all out to get me, this will set her back and I can't have that not now when we've made such a huge process with her insecurities.

"Luthando smiling" It feels like it was just yesterday when my wife whispered in my ears to go deeper, the very first night we made our babies, so innocent yet horny. My wife though, even today I'm thankful I was there and I was the one who took her home, imagine if I didn't what could have happened to her. "a little bit of a tear drop went down my cheek."

"Baby, Luthando are you okay" My God all along I had zoomed my wife out while thinking about her, when she was just right next to me.

Bontle: Baby you scaring me, are you crying? Is it something I said or did maybe?

Luthando: Don't worry my love you did nothing but



love me,Here i think Esihles ethu had enough,I think i gave her enough,I'm hoping it works because if not we calling an ambulance.

Bontle: Queen Aqua did mention something like Royalties consult first with the ancestors before being taken to hospitals and you from Royalty you should know that.

Luthando: And who is that?

Bontle: The greatest Queen of the Nkosi tribe but will tell you all about it not today and while we at it,can you please give me the seers number i need to talk to him.

Luthando: Is it something serious.

Bontle:Yes it is,if it is making my babies sick.I need to talk to him about the girl chosen for him and again there is a girl you know about i must help.Luthando there is a lot i have to deal with,be thankfull I'm the one taking it all and not you and for your sake you need to tell me about this princess i need to know about.

With that said my wife got busy lotioning,I even forgot she was taking a shower few minutes ago.What is happening,why do i feel like this girl will bring nothing but trouble in my marriage. I sure have to deal with her before my wife gets to her.Damn why did daddy put me through this shit again.I wonder who is the chosen woman for the seer,I actually thought they not supposed to marry and now this,truly I'm surprised.

Luthando:Baby don't you think i should call the seer for you.

Bontle: That is also fine.

With that said i called the seer for my wife using my phone,you can't blame me,I don't trust anyone yet near my wife and I still can't help but not forgot the seer once saw my wife naked...-....

SEER

I have become a zombie in just few days, I can hardly sleep, everytime I close my eyes I'm being harassed in my sleep by the ancestors regarding this chosen woman for me. Apparently I know her I just don't want to dig deeper for her that is the ancestors words not mine. She is the only one I'm being tormented about and worse now I'm awake most of the night and day avoiding being told about her hence I look like a zombie now, is because of lack of enough sleep. I now even fear I might not make it, this is too much for me and I can't take it nor more. My phone is ringing but where is it, it stopped ringing when I found that it is under my matress, so seconds later it rang again and it is Luthando calling.

Seer: Luthando...

Luthando: Baba, unjani (Dad how are you)

Seer: Ndiphilile wena (I'm good and you)

Luthando: Ndiphilile nami, inkos akazi yami baba

ifuna uthetha nawe. (I'm also good too,my wife would like to talk to you dad)

Seer:Oh!

Luthando:Yebo baba (Yes the seer)Here will let her talk to you.

I heard shuffling,I guess Luthando was giving Bontle the phone but my cornered was what did Bontle want to talk about with me.

"Hello,Hello."

Seer: Oh hello my daughter how are you.

Bontle: I'm good my seer and how are you.

Seer: Would be lying to you my Queen if i would say I'm good because I'm nothing close to good.

Bontle: I take it you having dreams about the mysterious lady just like me?

Seer: My Child what are you talking about?

Bontle: I don't know but Queen Aqua and the ancestors had summoned me to help you find your chosen one.

Seer: Are you telling me you've met Queen Aqua?

Bontle: Not just her, but I had actually went to the mysterious land too.

Seer: My God Bontle do you know what that means.

Bontle: No I don't but unfortunately this is my calling I guess.

Seer: Andikholelwa keh leh (I can't believe this) You truly are the mostly highly our Queen have heard about the great great great King and Queen but have never yet seen them with their naked eyes, so is Queen Aqua and you have. You can't tell anyone about this beside your husband because I trust that he also hasn't seen them but you going to need him, communication with ancestors comes with lot of responsibility and he will have to know.

Bontle: But I'm confused why me.

Seer: You know you just don't believe it.

Bontle: About the chosen woman for you?

Seer: I will call you later about that thank you.

Bontle: Okay thank you.

This wouldn't sit well with anyone, not even with the Queen. I know she loves Bontle but the power she has is beyond and a lot of people might envy that, the Queen included. I was assigned by the ancestors to protect her and will do just that. Only if I could consult with them and we talk about Bontle but now they forbid me consultations until I find the supposedly chosen wife for me. I can't see anything at all, I guess now Bontle will be the seer until I find this woman. Damn this is difficult than I ever thought it would be.

## KING LUZUKO NKOSI

My wife came back and I was happy to see her, this house was empty without her, my kids and Mthokozisi. Seeing her brought so much joy and I couldn't hide it, she had asked we go out tonight and that simply means I might score a little something tonight, I didn't realise just how much I had missed

her until she walked through that door. I love my woman with all that I have and more and the great great great King was not wrong they always chose nothing but the best for us. Take my son for instance, He is so happy that even the blind man can see right through him.

I'm expecting a kid named Lethukuthula to come by sometime next week. That boy took over my attention just hearing about him when I had heard about his achievement. I had offered to pay for him because I was impressed about him but he was going to study for free anyway, still I insisted. I can't wait to see him truly. He sounds like an interesting boy and I would be honored to meet him.....

"Baby did you call Thando and ask when will she arrive this side" That is my wife, she comes home today and tells me that she had invited Thando and Lesego over here.

King Luzuko: Not yet my love but I will (shouting

back the response because I didn't know we're she was calling me from)

Queen Thandiwe: Please do,I need to see if my daughter chose well.

King Luzuko: They not speaking marriage yet and already you want to know if Thando chose well.

Queen Thandiwe: We might never know with this kids.Haven't Luthando suprised us more than once.(She said that coming down the stairs,my wife was breath taking,she had left my mouth hung open.)

Queen Thandiwe: Flies might enter that wide open mouth baby.

King Luzuko:Can't help it my wife you look stunning.

Queen Thandiwe: Thank you Myeni wami (My husband)ready for our night out.

King Luzuko: After you my wife.....

To Be Continued.....



PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Sorry for a late post.... Love you.....

[03/19, 10:54] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY EIGHT

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

Life is not as rosy as everyone puts it but instead one has to make means to have a rosy life. It pains me yes, if sometimes it has to be through another woman's tears though because I am a woman too and I have been through a lot to know how pain feels like when inflicted to you by someone but what choice do I have, isn't it how everyone finds happiness, through one's tears. I will soon be 25 years yet love hasn't found my way, or is it my address they are struggling with, so if that is the case that love is struggling with my address I would gladly help it find its way, by doing everything in my power not to give up. I'm not sick but I'm in love, desperate yes but don't we all deserve some loving and a second chance in life, yes we all do but why do I get all that I

do is been judged and never goes well,does that mean i don't deserve a second chance or me a once of chance in love.

I get it I'm seeking for love in the wrong places but how would i know where are the right places."All along Ntombikababa is in tears while deep in thoughts,life has been throwing her with lemons but how does she makes lemonade out of them if she is so highly judged. Ntombikababa did not hear her door opening nor a door knock but was shocked to see her dad in front of her."

"It's hurts baba (dad) and it hurts so bad i don't know how to take away the pain,i don't know if it's me or what but I see that life hasn't been fair with me,when I have everything but love.

King Daluxolo: Kodwa ngani yami ubaba uyak'thanda nje. (But my baby daddy loves you though.)

Ntombikababa: Daddy that is not the kind of love

I'm seeking,I need a man dad,I want to be someone's wife too dad or what is it huh! I don't deserve to be someone's wife because I'm damaged.

King Daluxolo: now that is nonsense you saying,where those all the bullshit coming from your mouth comes from.You are not damaged you hear me....-.... You are nothing close to that but my precious daughter and I love you (The King said all of this having Ntombikababa in his arms,giving her the best hug she needed but that didn't fill up the empty space in heart,nothing would but the only love she is seeking at the moment.)

King Daluxolo: If there is anything I learned about you is that you strong,strong enough to build a strong home and I believe is not yet your time and you shouldn't rush it because rushed thing break,you don't want that do you?having to build a home and have it crush in two months,this is the same way as building a house,one mistake the whole house break down,so my baby i need you to wait your time because I as your father i believe is

not yet your time.

Ntombikababa:(Crying)I hear you daddy.Can I have some time alone will be down with you all in a 15 minutes.

King Daluxolo: Kulungile Ntombikababa(is okay daddies girl)

I know my father means well but is my heart that wants more than what it deserves and what do I do about that nothing....-....God am I not your child too or am I not praying enough?How do I go about doing this thing and finally having my fair share of love.It hurts,so bad i don't know how to make it stop.Tell me how to make it stop and I will do it,I promise I will do it because the pain is enough for one person to can endure and I as a person i feel i have endured enough and I can't take it anymore....

-.....

Tomorrows will be heading to J ohannesburg,maybe if all goes well i too will have my fair share of happiness because I would like to believe that i

deserve that too unless otherwise.

## BONTLE

Luthando came late as it is and i didn't hear him say he booked somewhere and what's worse is i know if mom comes home tonight Luthando would never sleep here and there is a guest bed room for such circumstances but not to my Zulu/ Xhosa man no. Tonight is not different i know he would book himself somewhere and I don't need that tonight but I need to sleep next to my husband and cuddle him,after all is been long i miss him.You know what I know mom won't be coming back again tonight because if she was she was going to tell me what to cook or ask me what should she bring for us later on and she did none of that so that can only mean one thing"Mmabontle is sleeping out again tonight."I'm in the kitchen preparing my husband dinner,nothing hectic but something a wife would cook for a husband,I cooked lumb stew and rice,see

that was not hectic at all. I put my stove on low so to check on my family and see if daddy is still fine.

"My babies daddy loves you more than the word love itself, I don't know if your mother told you how we guys meet but in all honesty i don't regret anything that happened that night because that night gave me you guys. You my babies are a reason i wake up, a reason i enjoy this life thing because you my babies and your mother mean the world to me. I can't imagine my life without you guys in it. You were not planned but you were a perfect surprise, that i can never thank God enough for but I know he know how appreciative my heart was the day I heard of your existence in your mommies tummy, it was like he had heard my prayers of not losing your mother and what better way could he had made us have a bond forever if not for you my babies. Daddy is hiding something from mommy not purposely though but because daddy doesn't want to see mommy hurt but how do i keep it from her knowing she would know anyway because of your

ancestors."

Bontle: Damn right i would know.How are you guys still holding on.

Luthando: Baby how long where you by the door?

Bontle: Long enough to know you my husband,you hiding something from me.

Luthando: Wow Bontle wow,is it the only thing you heard.

Bontle: Not really yeah but something like that.Look baby i was thinking you sleep over tonight please because I know mom won't be home again tonight and seems like you and I also have a lot to talk about unless ofcause you want to keep secret from me.

Luthando:Is not that and you know it baby,I can't sleep at my in-laws,that to me is a total disrespect. Maybe we can all book ourselves in a hotel just for tonight because I'm heading back to J ohannesburg tomorrow.

Bontle:Can you atleast just for tonight break your

own rules,our babies are still young to be exposed to hotel's and there are lot of people's bad spirits and that ain't safe for newly born babies and this side we have a restless baby,we can't risk it like that my love.

Luthando: Okay only for tonight but only if you sure your mother wont be back.

Bontle: Let me call her if it would make you feel better,pass me my phone there near the babies bottles.

Luthando: Here,will be in the bathroom so long.

Bontle:No wait,after the call you would leave please.

"Bontle are you not yet 24years my child"(Bontle had put her mother on a loud speaker)

Bontle: Gatwe kabo ke dirile eng gape gore o nkarabe yalo mah. (What did i do again for you to answer me like that mom)

Mmabontle: Ga wa phonela go botsa gore ke buwa leng gae (Did you not call to ask when am I coming



back home.)

Bontle: Eya mare seo ga se bolelele gore o nkarabe yalo tthe mma tthe,gape ka palelwa Fah.(Yes but that doesn't mean you should answer me like that mom beside I'm struggling here.)

Mmabontle: And thanks to the Good lord I'm not Luthando. I will see you tomorrow later my baby i promise.

Bontle: Bye mom. "Luthando throughout the call was smiling not because of the conversation between Bontle and her mother but because of the thought of her and uncle Mthokozisi."

Bontle: And what are you smiling at Mr.

Luthando: Nothing,can I go to the bathroom now and after go to my car and get my bag because I would do with a shower later on.

Bontle: Okay baby.

All along my babies where quiet but as to when they slept i don't know and would be lying but by the

grace of Lord I'm thankful because daddy and I will have a peaceful dinner without any worries. So Luthando has something to tell me like Queen Aqua had mentioned,I just hope whatever it is,is nothing that will break us because I can never imagine my life without Luthando in it,I love him that much but I'm hoping whatever that is,we will get through it together.....-.....

## NARRATOR

The school had informed Lethukuthula when he would be fetched to go to Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom and he was happy about it but not his mother because she once went to Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom thinking she might see the baby daddy to no luck and she had decided to let fate take over,if it was fate because clearly there is nothing she can do about it.She started stressing a lot at work that the hospital manager wants to offer her a week leave if not two weeks leave because he can not afford to have

unfocused workers when they dealing with people's lives here. Lethukuthula on the other side had decided that if he meets his father would try to have more time with him as he had none of that with her mother but he had prepared himself for the disappointment too because to him this two people don't matter beside his granny, so being with his father is just a thought of giving it a try if they were to meet.

At the court they forced to drop down charges towards Tony because the docket went missing, what is left of the case is witness and the deceased family and the detective and Constable who were investigating the case but all of them knew without a docket nothing could be done than to let Tony work around free. Tony didn't know who would do that for him but Ntombikababa but he couldn't call him because he wanted nothing to do with her, just in one day she had turned his life upside down and he didn't want any part of that anymore, He had decided to go back and finish his

degree and forget about everything. He didnt want the girlfriend anymore too because this whole thing to him was a lesson.

Queen Londiwe feels bad of the tension she had created at home but her pride does n't allow her to back down unless her husband says sorry but she also didn't know say sorry to what. She has been keeping her self busy with shopping but that was n't helping she was now really missing her husband but didn't want to be the first to beg for forgiveness.

## LUTHANDO

After the bath i took my wife called me to the dinning room for dinner and it was just the two of us,our babies were upstairs fast asleep.I went and joined my wife but before then i kissed her because I had missed her,her kisses,her touch and all.What can i say we haven't been this free together since the birth of our babies. I kissed her like it was our

last kiss, all emotions were put in and she moaned in my mouth and I knew had to stop for both our sakes because I know she is still sore down there.

Bontle: That was mind blowing and for a second there i thought you were to see me all over the dinning table.

Luthando:(Laughing)What did you do to my shy woman because right here in front of me is the opposite of the woman i know,My Bontle would not blurt out about sex just like that.

Bontle: To answer you that Bontle was just a lady then but I'm a mother now and this here, right in front of me is my husband but not boyfriend. So is that clear enough to answer you my baby.

Luthando: Ofcourse, now shall we.

Bontle: Not without a prayer and you my husband will be praying for us.

Luthando: If i knew marrying you comes with being bossed around, I would have definitely took my time

to pay Lobola(dowry) for you.

Bontle: Unfortunately for you,you didn't have choice.

Luthando: Yea."Luthando said Grace and the couple started eating in silence."

15 Minutes Later.....

"Thank you my wife,the dish was delicious."

Bontle: It was a pleasure my husband.Can you please help me with drying the dishes so we can go to bed in time.

Luthando:Cool."Luthando was in thoughts while helping with the dishes that he did not even hear Bontle ask about the girl he has to tell about."

Bontle: Luthando "she said that tapping him out of his thoughts"baby are you okay.

Luthando: Yeah yeah I'm okay.

Bontle: Really Luthando,you can do better than that."Luthando sat down and took Bontle's hand to

come join him,he made her sit on her lap."

Luthando: Baby remember the girl who once called and we were at the restaurant and had put her on the speaker."Bontle was thinking for a while before nodding."

Bontle: I remember that day yes.

Luthando: That girl is a princess of Kwamashu Kingdom and my father and her father had arranged for us to marry when we all grown up but apparently the ancestors chose you.So the girl seems not to have accepted that,she started calling me,sending me her nudes and text messages. At a later stage the seer warned us remember and it was because of her.It is as if she was on a mission to do just about anything to get me.

Bontle: Baby I get that but why did you not tell me all along.

Luthando: Back then you were still insecure remember,not yet confident enough and we had our issues too.

Bontle:But baby that does n't mean you shouldn't

have told me.

Luthando: I know that now s thandwa sam (My love).She had asked me to meet with her,apparently she wants to apologies because we once meet at my graduation ceremony and celebration later that day and she was ride and all but before she had followed me to the car trying to seduce me.

Bontle: I don't about this meeting thing because you telling me about her already have bad chills but I trust you is her i don't trust.

Luthando: Me too babe. So what do you think i should do.

Bontle: Wait until I'm okay to can travel and we can meet her together because I can't help but feel she is the girl I have to help.

Luthando:And now what are you talking about.

Bontle: My dreams baby. Your ancestors communicate with me when necessary " Bontle narrated everything to Luthando,from the first time they gave her the bracelet to then when she was taken to be trained and lastly today when she had



passed out in the bathroom."

Luthando: So you mean,you.... you .... can communicate with ancestors,not just any but my ancestors...-...

Bontle: Yes baby i was just as shocked as you but what can i say and to make matters worse the seer warned me not to tell anyone about this.

Luthando: Secret safe with me but I still don't understand.

Bontle: You and I both babe.Now can we go sleep.

Luthando: If i didn't know any better i would say is sex you wanted.

Bontle: And you would love that wouldn't you Advocate Nkosi.

Luthando: Definitely yes Doctor Nkosi.

Bontle: Yoh baby i can't deal you dirty minded yoh.

Luthando: What you started first,asking if i wanted to fuck you all over the dinning table so don't blame me for returning the favor.

The couple went to the room laughing, like they didn't have a hectic conversation few minutes ago. They checked over the babies and went to bed to sleep.....-.....

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

WE ALMOST 1.5K REMEMBER MY PROMISE IF WE REACH THAT WE HAVING THIS INSERT THING EVERYDAY. LOL I MIGHT AS WELL DO CHANGE MY SCHEDULE IF WE CONTINUE INVITING FRIENDS TO JOIN US.

[03/19, 10:54] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT THIRTY NINE

BONTLE

No one taught me what to understand and not to

understand in a relationship, I was definitely not taught what I should tolerate and what I shouldn't tolerate but how do I know what's right and wrong. Right now my husband is snoring and that simply shows how peacefully sleeping he is, it shows that he had slept with no worries like I am worrying right now. I love and trust Luthando but how do I trust his control because women can be too tempting sometimes and I can't ask him about that because he strongly believes that I no longer have insecurities and that now I am confident enough not to worry about girls around him, when in all honesty I choose to trust him but insecurities will always be there. I haven't been married but I'm sure even married women when they heard a mention of another woman in their matrimony they start to worry and I think that is normal if you have a heart and feelings but how do I tell my husband about my feelings without making him believe I am back to square one with my insecurities and trust issues. He knows very well how I battled with my confidence, how for all those years I felt unattractive but he came around and changed all that and now

how do i sleep peacefully nor relax knowing another woman might be a threat in our relationship"Tell me how do i and I would try that because at the moment I don't think I will sleep anytime soon,not will all the questions in my mind." Why did i not question Luthando all of these?I have read somewhere that man gets tired of nagging women and I can't be that nagging woman and ofcause just not now is still early to nagg my husband.

Queen Aqua wants me help someone who is assuminely a threat in my relationship,is that how the mentioned the purity of my heart over and over again so that one day I would once put my feelings aside and help my enemy"In all honesty the word enemy doesn't sound good in my vocabulary because my entire life i never used such word because discussing the word in classwork and homework,So forth and the reason was that i never had any issues with anyone till now. The ancestors mentioned i was never boring nor unattractive or nerdy but that was intentionally done so I don't

involve my self much in life and all this bad things happening around,such as sleeping around before marriage,having bad influential friends and all,they made me that boring so I don't learn much about the real life out there but be this perfect future queen i am right now. I hate how i feel right now because I feel like they robbed me a chance of learning more about relationships,I mean look at me now, I'm still conflicted in knowing what's wrong and right in a relationship. I don't know when to be calm or retaliate in a relationship. I'm not saying i want to fight and have an argument with my husband about meaningless things but my worry is i don't know which one's are worth fighting for and which one's are now.It is 01H00 and I'm still wide awake but I'm not complaining because I might sleep only to find my self with Queen Aqua and I can't have her tell me my heart is a heart of Gold that it was not taught hate and all,I don't want to hear that right now when there is a woman who would do just about anything out there to have my man.She doesn't care of my feelings,I fail to understand why must i help someone determined to

see me experience headache and pain,can anyone help me understand how does one put aside their feelings and do willingly what is expected of them.....-.....

"Luthando was about to go to the bathroom but something felt not right,Bontle was not in his arms anymore and with that Luthando decided to switch on his side lamp only to find Bontle balanced on the headboard wide awake."

Luthando: Baby are you okay,what is it,why are you still awake this time.

Bontle:It's nothing my love,is just i don't want to sleep now only to be taken from my sleep again because noe that i know what is expected of me,I might be required again to be told how i actually handle the whole situation and I'm not ready to handle the situation yet Luthando.

Luthando: Sthandwa sam (my love) I really don't know what you going through regarding the ancestors but in just what you have told me,I can

just imagine how it must have been hard for you given the fact all of these is new to you but trust me my wife, you doing everything perfectly and with peace and understanding because I don't think if all of that was happening to me I could have been this understanding and calm like you, So I'm certain my ancestors didn't make a mistake choosing you.

Bontle: Baby don't take me wrong neh but I think all of this is unfair for me because I should be learning more about the relationship and how to love a man the right way but not with your ancestors to hell with that. I have to deal with being a queen before I actually become one, I mean is as if I'm a queen already and yet I'm not. I know nothing you hear me, nothing and even when I was pregnant we couldn't go out like normal couples or eat out like normal couples do because there was a threat to us and the babies. In all of that do you think I have enjoyed this relationship. So much is expected of me in a short period of time Luthando. We not even been in a year together but it feels like we've been in this for years with all that is expected of me by your

very own ancestors.

Luthando: Wait let me go to the bathroom because I'm pressed right now and seems to me you have a lot to talk about, can you Hold on till I'm back.

Bontle: Yeah yeah will wait.

After Luthando had left, I decided to put my head on the pillow now because my sitting position was becoming uncomfortable and my back was starting to hurt a little.

"Baby look here, no matter what happens I'm here every step of it, we will go through all this stages together. Trust me you not perfect but your presence is everything to me, your understanding about relationships that bother me much because you actually make this love thing easy for the both of us. So baby mama trust me when i say even i was an ancestor i would bother you, is like you an Angle on earth. (Hearing this got me teary, how can a handsome man like Luthando be so humble, loving and caring because I would hear girls complain



about such handsome man being cheats.)I'm here ain't i,that my love should be proff enough that i am not yet tired with you and I dought i will ever be because you my wife you doing this relationship thing perfectly like you went to school for it.

Bontle: Do you mean that Luthando.

Luthando: I mean it and more.I love you mkami (My wife)

Bontle: I love you too Luthando.

Luthando:Good now come here,you my wife need to sleep because I see no reas on you still awake when my babies are peacefully sleeping.

Bontle: Those are your ancestors work believe me because they sleep through out the night while I'm still held captive by them,So no worries about them actually waking up unless the pampers needs changing or Uuka is hungry and wakes them all up with his cries,you know him with food.

Luthando: Yeah I do. Bontle thank you so much for loving me and giving me such a beautiful family and I have no dought you would build a beautiful home

too for us. I love you and I love you so much.

Bontle: Same here baby. I feel sleepy now. Good morning or night just not sure but one of the two.

Luthando: Sleep well. (Luthando said that kissing Bontle's forehead before he actually goes back to sleep too.)

## LESEGO

This weekend i am invited to Thando's home and that was the same weekend I wanted to send my uncle's to ask for her hand in marriage but I can't actually do that the same weekend will be visiting because now i will be interrogated the entire day. Dad wanted me to do all of this after my welcoming back ceremony but I don't understand why that has to be an issue. My woman can wait for me but I want her wait while knowing my intentions with her. Yes I have already mentioned marriage to her and she is aware of my intentions but I also have to make actions to prove I'm not playing

here. Daddy has told me about Ntombikababa's misfortune but that shouldn't bother me much because I'm sure there were valid reasons why she was not chosen but I can't actually tell dad that about her daughter knowing well he is not aware of Ntombikababa's behavior outside the Kingdom. Thando is the rightful one for me and I can feel it in my heart. I know you have been wondering if I'm Ntombikababa's brother how old I am. I am old, older than Thando's brother by one year but that shouldn't be a problem because in a relationship age is nothing but a number. My mom, the woman can't hide her happiness, she hasn't seen Thando but already loves her. She is so happy for me because she actually thought I would love to marry someone who is not from Royalty when I'm from Royalty because of the way I grow up, none in my area knows that I'm a Prince nor knows I'm the next in line beside my family and I'm happy about that as I didn't want this girls throw themselves at me for more reasons as they already are and seem to take no for an answer.

Thando Is the seventh girlfriend I've had in my girlfriends and she is the first i genuinely loved,I mean how would you love someone with your all knowing your fate,I knew a wife would be chosen for me and couldn't play with my feelings like that and here there where those psychotic one's who didn't want to leave my are but had not choice to accept and move on.I have had sex and a lot of sex to last me long while waiting to finally wife Thando and make love to her,that is why she would ever hear me fussing about sex but instead everytime I'm with her i would cuddle her to sleep.I am not against her studies even if i want to wife her soon,she can study and be my wife at the same time. Well I studied graphic design and I love it.But I'm not working as of yet but daddy spons or me with opening my own shop so in no time will start with my work although at first he was against my career choice since I'm a future King but he eventually got the hung of it and now his cool with it.

Ntombikababa is my only sister from my father's side and I love her the same as my other siblings, my mother's kids I mean but my problem with her is that she behaves like life owes her something. I don't know what caused her rebellious behavior but I was always at her rescue although she knows nothing about it, now it seems to me that I am not her favorite person at the moment and it seems as if she is rubbing that in to her mother because since Ntombikababa saw me her mother has been cold towards me but before she was never like that and she was a mother away from my mother and now I don't know if I can still say the same about her. Daddy tries so hard to cover up for her but I can see right through him as this is affecting their relationship but what I'm asking myself is why now because the Queen knew about me all along but hey that is nothing I should worry myself about than how will the Nkosi ancestors or the Sithole ancestors take our union with Thando because truly it would hurt me if I encounter Ntombikababa's situation.

SOMEWHERE.....

"Mom i can't find Lethukuthula's father and I can't go to the Royal house either,what would i even say mom."

Her: I can't tell you what to do now because you waited 13 years to find him,what if he even no longer stays there have you thought of that.

Me:Mom please not now,I don't want you tell me i told you so because I already blame my self but I never imagined it will get to this point so forgive for not thinking for the future.

Mom:What i hate is that my grands on is involved in all of this,trust me I don't hate you but I blame you so no my child i would never say i told you so but fix and fix it now before is too late because I don't want to lose my grands on because of your stupidity.

Me: Mom have you for once took your time and asked me why haven't i searched for Lethukuthula's

father mhm, is because the man is a womanizer and believe me when i tell you that he had slept with half of this village and even today i don't know how i got pregnant because that who're of a man used a condom the entire time, so did you want him say i planned this and tell me to abort or better deny Lethu as his. I too I'm hurting because It doesn't help that Lethukuthula is an exact photocopy of his father. Do you think i avoided him because I didn't want him, no mah i love Lethukuthula with everything in me is just that it hurt so much seeing his father in him and I decided to stay away but be there financially but honestly I regret that, I regret it so much i feel like dying right now.

Her: (shamelessly looking down) All along Lethukuthula was on the stairs listening.

Lethukuthula: Mom I love you and so is dad. I zoomed you too out of my life because I didn't want to be hurt when you guys reject me but gogo (grandma) loved me and always. So I knew your mother wouldn't love me if you didn't, I'm smart mother i figured you might be distancing yourself

from me because I'm a replica of my father,I don't know him but i believe you when you say i look like him because I would see how disgusted you would be when you look at me and I put one and one together and they gave me two,that is when I also started distancing my self from you because I didn't want to be a constant reminder of your mistake or heartbreak.

Me: Lethukuthula.....-....

Lethukuthula: No mom i understand and understand fully but I won't allow you stop me from reaching my happiness when I'm still close.I want to go to the United States with or without your blessing,you owe me that much mother.

Me:Mom please talk to him,he understands you better.

Her:I hate this too my child if it's fate allow it to take it's cause because I believe no one can go against God's plans so leave Lethukuthula go to the Kingdom and if he meets his father then it means it was meant to be my baby.



Lethukuthula: Grandma I'm actually leaving Sunday can you please help me make sure i pack up everything I would need.

Me:Is okay Lethukuthula i will help you my son.

Lethukuthula: Are you sure mom,I know how difficult this is for you.

Me:Don't worry about me my son I'm a big woman.

Lethukuthula:(giving his mother a hug for the first time)Thanks mom.

Me:(Teary)Lets go see what you haven't packed yet

Lethukuthula: But I never mentioned i have packed something yet.

Me:(smiling)Oh please we both know you can't wait to leave.

Lethukuthula: Yeah you right mom.

God forgive me,I am not perfect but please allow me to ask for forgiveness for punishing my son because of his father.I knew I was wrong but life

dealt with me accordingly. I'm a single mother and no man had looked my way ever since, not that I'm complaining but maybe it was a lesson that he would not allow no man father Lethukuthula before his father. Life works in mysterious ways because I never knew there would be a day we talk about him not when his son is going to his village. I just thought he would never know about his existence but I guess you had your own plans huh. I'm just thankful my son doesn't hate me but instead understand, I guess that is the benefit of giving birth to genius.

"Really mom, are you going to day dream in front of me when you need to help me pack."

Me: You not too old for a good whipping Lethu and lucky for you, you haven't felt my whipping. I was not daydreaming but I was being thankful in my heart for you allowing me help you.

Lethukuthula: Mom, you my mother what did you expect.

Me:To hate me maybe.

Lethukuthula: Hate is a big word but yes you were not my favorite both you and dad but I love you both so much even when i don't know him.

Me:Lethukuthula help me out her,How old are you again?

Lethukuthula: Mom.Wow.

Me:You can't blame me.Have you seen any smart 13 year old black child around here,so forgive for wanting to be sure.

Lethukuthula: I give up with you mom,I hope dad wont be like you.

Me:Doe....does....does that mean you hoping to see him there?

Lethukuthula:Is it a wrong thing mom. well I know i don't need him but i would love to see the guy.

Me:Okay.

Lethukuthula:J ust okay,really mom.I thought maybe we were getting somewhere you and I.

Me:Sorry baby i can't do this. (Lethukuthula's mother run out from Lethu's room before she breaks up in front of him.)

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

I had the best two days with Mmabontle but now I have to go back home,she is a grandmother to four babies and Bontle needs all the help she could get and for as long as I am here i don't see Mmabontle leaving my side but I decided to leave Saturday,meaning we have to more days to spend together and I will be on my way.I love her so much but I can't allow her to neglect her grand babies now when they are so young. I will come back again after two weeks,I know that will atleast make her less angry about me wanting to leave so soon.....

The king hasn't bothered me as promised and I'm thankful because no employer would allow you a baecation when you the most trusted unless is the

serious matter but what am I even saying Luzuko treat me none like an employee but a brother and I respect him for that because I'm a man i can't say I love him for that,fuck that who I'm i kidding i love that man and his family whole heartily. Let me go bath before the woman who has my heart wakes up.....

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

[03/19, 10:59] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOURTY

LETHUKUTHULA'S PLACE

"Lethu ngani yami yoza laa (Lethu my child come here.)

Lethukuthula: I'm here gogo (grandma)

Gogo: Look i might have not told you this enough but I'm proud of you and I love you so much.This is

a huge journey of your life you taking but I strongly believe you would make the best out of it. Do you remember i told you that one day something would force you to look for your father and that when that time comes forgive him?

Lethukuthula: Yebo gogo ngiyakhumbula. (Yes grandma i remember.)

Gogo: Now is the time my child, I know you not there to seek your father but to better your future but there are possibilities you meet the man like your mother mentioned, so be the better you and hear the man out.

Lethukuthula: Ngiyezwa gogo wam umuhle. (I hear you my beautiful grandma)

Gogo: So my son did you pack everything you will need.

Lethukuthula: Most of it yes.

Gogo: Haibo uthini (What are you saying.)

Lethukuthula(Laughing): I mean i packed everything gogo(grandma)

All along Lethu's mom was listening to the conversation between her mother and son, it was then she realised that there is nothing she could do in regards of changing Lethu's mind.

FLASHBACK

"Why is a beautiful woman like you walking around the street this time of the night, do you not know how dangerous it is for women to walk around the street at night these days."

Her: Says the very same gender that does all the bad to us.

Him: And me my lady I'm the opposite of that, so can I please take you home.

Her: I don't even know you and beside I took the walk to think.

Him: Mhm to think you say, can I help you think baby girl. Tell me what's worrying the beautiful woman like this to want to take a walk alone at night.

Her: For a man, you sure do talk too much, what makes you think I would want to talk to you.

Him: No one ever resisted my charm and you not to be the first.

END OF FLASHBACK

See how my baby was conceived, a concerned stranger warm up his way in my heart but to later find out that he is a womanizer, Not an abuser yes but a womanizer that goes around playing with vulnerable woman's heart out there. I was hurt that day that I couldn't get my bursary and with my mother alone I knew she wasn't going to manage with my tuition fee, hence the walk I had that night. I needed to think of a plan B and the man was a destruction for me that night.

"Mama the king has send someone to fetch me, do you want to see him or?"



Me: Yes my child let's go meet the person so that incase anything happens i know who took my only child.

Lethukuthula and her mother went to check the driver out and greetings were exchanged and all was done,Lethu's mom took the cars number plates and the drivers name,she took all that she thought was important before she could kiss her son goodbye on the cheek.The kiss got both Lethu and his mother by suprise because this was for the first time she ever got that close to him.

Lethukuthula: Okay mom you can let go of me now (Lethukuthula's mom was holding on too tight after the baby kiss she gave her son a hug but she now didn't want to let go.)

Her: Sorry my boy,save journey okay.

Lethukuthula: Thanks mom.

Lethukuthula saw a side about his mother that he had never seen his entire existence,this was shocking and overwhelming at the same time but

he chose to allow her to change,he chose to give her 13th chance because since he was born he wanted to hear his mother say she loves him but he eventually let go of the fantasy but every year he was hoping she would come around and this year was actually her last chance because he was leaving and accepted he had only his grand mother in his life.

"Mom please call Lethukuthula later and ask if he arrived safe."

Her: Why wont you call him yourself?

Me: Mah please not now and definitely not today.

Her:Nini keh ndodakazi yami (when then my daughter)

Me:J ust not today. "J ust like that the topic was closed,Lethu's mother went to her room to sleep on the whole situation happening."

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

Life taught me something, that you can never say never. Yesterday I swore to my self to never love like i do, I never saw my self as a boyfriend, husband or father. I'm not a husband nor a father yet but God Damn it, Mmabontle might change all that. I love this woman will all that is within me and there is no chance in denying that anymore, she has my heart wrapped around her fingers and I'm not complaining because she has proven to me that family is not only your close relatives but one can actually create theirs, Not only her but Luzuko too. The man takes me like a brother and the kids call me uncle what more could a man ever asked for. I lost my parent's in a painful way and none of their families cared to love me and that is the reason why I never wanted to bring a human being in this life only to leave it behind to hurt like I was before I meet the king.

Today I'm leaving and I know my woman here won't take that very well given the fact that she never

wants to leave my side. Ever since her visit to my hotel room we never set foot outside, she had me locked up the entire time. I don't know how would we have survived if there was any room services because she never wanted us go anywhere but cuddle, she even forgot my daughter's children imagine. She is still sleeping but I'm already done for the road, I know I mentioned leaving last night but I'm pretty much sure she never took me serious because she laughed that out when I said "I don't know when you this clingy would you allow me to leave tomorrow." And she was like "stop playing I'm not clingy but I'm showering you with some love, or you don't want that." See what I mean, the part of me leaving was avoided.

I was now busy tying my shoes when she woke up and but the look of things my woman was surprised why I'm awake so early.

Mthokozisi: Good morning lovely lady.

Mmabontle: Good Morning but why are you up so

early.

Mthokozisi: Not even a how are you, how did you sleep my future husband but you chose to ask why am i up early, really my love.

Mmabontle: What, you can't blame me, I wake up and you dressed up, wouldn't you ask if it was me.

Mthokozisi: No i wouldn't, Not when you told me the reason why, like me. I did mention last night my love that I'm leaving today remember.

Mmabontle: but I thought you only said that to see my reaction after mentioning my clinginess.

Mthokozisi: Not sthandwa sam (My love) that wasn't a joke but a statement but you chose to listen to what your heart wanted and avoid the message in my statement.

Mmabontle: But why would you want to go back so early, is it me, have i been too much, Mthokozisi am I too much.

Mthokozisi: You can never be too much for me my love and if it were for me, I would take you to come

with me but we both know that is close to impossible because you my lady wouldn't wish to leave your home,work and all for me and you know very well I also can't come this side because that would mean i would be without a job and you would be supporting me,whereas you can take a transfer and still keep your job and we find our own place that side.

Mmabontle:Can we not talk about that today.

Mthokozisi:Yes we not but eventually we would and beside I'm running out of time my love want to leave early,I hate travelling honestly.

Mmabontle: Okay give me 30 minutes tops will be done.

Mthokozisi(Kissing Mmabontle on the cheek):Enkosi sthandwa sam (thank you my love)

Mmabontle: For what.

Mthokozisi: For allowing me to leave because in all honesty i hate it when we fight.

Mmabontle: Okay I get you,let me go then freshen

up so I don't take your time my love.

I tapped her on the ass before she left the room and the lady was a giggling mess, this woman loves sex and she ain't shy about it. She doesn't beat around the bush when she wants her vitamin D, she takes it and feed herself my typer woman, her type. She had challenged me so much i gave up punishing her, when I came to realisation that she actually likes it like that, my woman is wild shame yoh.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I got something from someone, he mentioned it would help me for a day but I hope it would be worth it. Luthando hasn't got back to me in terms of when we meeting in regards to me apologizing personally to him with my past behavior, so I took it upon me to land at Johannesburg then would go to her place instead and beside no one will be disturbing us, the wife is busy being the wife back at

home leaving her man unattended imagine who does that,I would never leave a hotty like that alone for days never but I understands that the are ladies out there who trust their partners and maybe just maybe she is one of those women.

It took me three hours today to arrive here in J ohannesburg because I drove my self,I did not fly this time around,I needed the drive to think too,I mean i was warned against what I wanted but I think they all bluffing man,The Prince is no God to be feared like that,or what will the ancestors send me a thunders torm,I dought that I'm a princess remember. I hate J ohannesburg but love the area the Prince stays at,Sandton,this place is peaceful shame but expensive but what did I think he is the only Prince of Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom and ofcause all should be provided for,for him.Fortunately for me i have a brother i knew nothing of and this means i was never the only child but had a brother all along.Yah neh,life....Life is so unpredictable i tell you.J ust yesterday I was promised a man and now I



have to stay away from him not only that,when I actually thought I would rule our kingdom since i have no luck with marriage,my brother comes from wherever he was hidden imagine.

Who is calling me now,I'm driving i can't talk"Caller ID"Heart Keeper"my dad what does he want,I actually have to change his name on my phone because back then Yes I thought he was my heart keeper as he was the only man who never actually broke my heart but that was before I knew about my brother.So my father lied to me for all those years making me believe that i was his only child and that broke my heart.He broke my heart like all this other man i had in my life and the heart break took the cup,is not even close to that of the man who raped me.

"Kababa uphi?"(Ntombikababa where are you)

Ntombikababa: Dad I'm okay will be home before end of the week.

King Daluxolo: You can't up and leave just like that, Not....not....just come home please ngani yami (my daughter. )

Ntombikababa: Not what baba (dad) Not what say it, Not when i was hurting and you only noticed yesterday, you know all along i thought you had my back but not anymore but now I know is because of your precious son.

King Daluxolo: I can't do this with you over the phone, please come home my baby.

Ntombikababa: I'm coming back daddy but just not today sorry.

I hung up before he could say anything further, the nerve for him to care now when all along i was hurting and he did nothing about that, so he might as well not care anymore and leave me alone to fend for my self. Now I got no one but my self.

LUTHANDO

The screaming woke me up and funny it was not any of my babies but their mother, she was dreaming and crying, I wonder what is it now because I can't disturb her, she might be communicating with the ancestors. "Luthando please don't leave me, please it hurts, please I love you." Really Bontle thinks I will leave her, how come she is dreaming about it if she wasn't thinking about it. You know what they say about dreams, sometimes we dream about what we were thinking about during the day and this could only mean one thing, me mentioning that psychopath triggered this to my woman. Fuck I hate that bitch. I'm leaving today but how do I leave my woman with all these thoughts. Let me shake her up because clearly she is not talking to the ancestors but fighting her insecurities in her dreams.

Luthando: sssshhhh baby don't cry I'm here, please wake up it's just a dream (Luthando said all of that shaking Luthando up.)

Bontle:Luthando,baby you are here....-...

Luthando: Of cause i am here,where did you think i was.

Bontle: When are you leaving.

Luthando: Today.

Bontle: Can you not leave today baby please.

Luthando: I have work baby remember.

Bontle: I just have a bad feeling about this trip baby nevermind me but can you not call in sick or something.

Luthando: No Bontle but I'm worried baby about you and this dreams now,it was just a bad dream nothing will happen.

Bontle: Luthando is not a dream but just a bad feeling but is fine you can go.

Luthando: Not like this though baby please.

Bontle: I'm sorry my love i understand. Are the kids still sleeping.

Luthando: Yes baby.

Bontle: Okay let's go bath before they wake up, you leaving but you not even ready, come lets go.

I followed behind her, at least she is trying not to be too much and understand and I'm thankful for that but what she mentioned about the bad feeling got me worried, really I'm worried now but I can't show her because I don't want to stress her not with all that she is going through no ways.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

SORRY FOR A LATE POST.....

NO EDITS BEACUSE I WROTE THIS WHILE YOU ALL WERE SLEEPING, I'M ALSO ABOUT TO SLEEP AND IS 03H16 I HOPE AND WISH YOU APPRECIATE MY EFFORTS

THANK YOU

[03/19, 10:59] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOURTY ONE

LUTHANDO

"Baby you shouldn't have left you know,Uuka has been wailing ever since your departure. I don't know what to do because with his cries i never know what to do."

Luthando: Sthandwa sam (My love)we both know that you making my son an excuss,I get where you coming from but baby nothing will happen unless you want me cause an accident because I'm busy driving and you destructing me my love,can I call you as soon as I arrive home.

Bontle:Is okay we love you.

Luthando:Unjani Uesihle? (How is Esihle?)

Bontle: She is okay,she has been a good girl,Lonwabolwethu and Aphiwe including Uuka,will all fine.

Luthando:Oh now Uuka isn't wailing?

Bontle: Luthando...

Luthando:Ini? (What?)

Bontle: Nothing drive safe.

Luthando:I love you mother of my kids.

Bontle: We love you too.

Can't always listen to Bontle's feelings,I mean they could be wrong sometimes. What could happen to me at work and home,unless she meant maybe is a bad feeling about the kids and would struggle without me since her mother was not back home.I love her so much and I know she means well but I'm working now and reporting under someone,as soon as I have my own practice,she can start with her tantrums but for now I'm still working for someone she will have to deal.Who is calling me again now,please let it not Bontle.Oh good that is not her is a call from my office.

Luthando: Good Morning

Her(Luthando's PA):Sir you have a meeting in 30

minutes with Mr Singh.

Luthando: Flip Portia,I totally forget about that and worse I'm an hour away from work,can you please call and check with him to see if we can reschedule for today in an hours time.

Portia: Okay Sir on it.

Luthando: Thank you Portia.

What could one be without a PA, truly we need this people in our life, totally forgot about the meeting with the man and this could be a big break for me, he is the experience i need for my future law firm. I thought i was to start at home but I feel this would make me late but as a lawyer i always have a pair of shirts in my car and thankfully they still well ironed, with the jean I'm wearing and the boots (man boots) i will look presentable i guess. I want when i knockoff i head straight home I'm tired and with the busy day ahead i dought will manage to even cook later on.



TONY

Life hasn't been all that since Ntombikababa happened but I never gave up, here i am still studying and have been called in today by some company regarding my performance here at school, I mean i put too much effort than before and me being me I'm excelling, at least Ntombikababa didn't entirely take everything away from me, she might have ruined my reputation but just not my intelligence.

"Damn look where you going, Damn now you ruined my dress with the tea and I'm late for my lectures."

Tony: Sorry man did not see you there truly.

Lady: No is okay is my fault, I don't know why I even came here when I'm having a bad day like this, please hold here for me. (she said that handing Tony her laptop bag and the cup she had)

Tony: Don't think that will come out miss, let's go

buy you another dress my treat of cause.

Her: Sounds nice but I don't leave far from the University, maybe it's better if I go back and call in sick because I'm really not in a good space today anyway.

Tony: Would you mind if I drive you, I won't leave with myself if anything could happen to you and I could have done something maybe.

Her (laughing): Smart but no thank you.

Tony: Tony (he said introducing himself) I don't think I will take no for an answer.

Her (shaking head): I think I know you, are you not the guy who was recently arrested for some accident and all?

Tony: Yes I am but I hope you don't mind, unless you're judging me like all of them before hearing the side of my story.

Her: Of course no, by the way I'm Precious, the law lecturer so with my field of work I know what it means when they say you're innocent till proven guilty.

Anyway my car key are in the laptop bag with show you where i packed lets go.

Tony: After you miss.

Her(giggling):such a gentleman.

Oh well I guess I'm also not attending today,such a beautiful young lecture,I just can not leave her alone in such a state,to some might be that I'm taking advantage but well I'm not,I'm sure even if it was another man just not me he wouldn't have let such a beautiful lady like her drive alone with such state,I'm just thankful that i was the man.

Precious: And where is your mind Mr sweet charmer.

Tony: Right next to you.

Precious: I dought because I have been shouting your name,pointing at my car Mr driver.

Tony:It must be your beauty my lady that destructed me.

Precious: Flirting are we...-...

Tony: I guess i learned from the best because between you and I the student here is me.

Precious: damn one can never win with you,I'm driving this car sir.

Tony:Damn lady nice car you have here.

Precious: Thank can we leave now.

Tony (Laughing): Of cause my lady.

## AT KWA NDLOVU KINGDOM

Queen Thandiwe: baby the child is here.

King Luzuko: Already....

Queen Thandiwe(smiling): My love you getting old,what do you mean already,did you not sent a driver for him?

King Luzuko: You can blame me my wife,I'm a grand father to three handsome and one beautiful

daughter,so excuss my old age my love.

Queen Thandiwe: Are you forgetting I'm their grand mother too but my mind seems to be just on the right track always.

King Luzuko: leave me alone woman,where is the boy?

Queen Thandiwe:With the guards in the sitting room,wanted you to welcome him,I never really saw him.

Queen Thandiwe: And here you are questioning my age,when you lost your hospitality.

Queen Thandiwe: Luzuko i lost my hospitality,me,your wife really.

King Luzuko: ihaba elani pho. (What is the exaggeration for.)

Queen Thandiwe: I love you bye,will see you later when i properly welcome our guest over dinner.

King Luzuko: Whatever woman.

Lethukuthula was quiet but a bit worried of the experience here and all because it was the first he was out of his comfort zone. He believed that he was going to be fine because when it came to anything that concerns his education he gives it his all.

King Luzuko: sanibonani(greetings) Lethukuthula turned to greet the king but the king wasn't ready for this, he almost got a minnie heart attack.

Lethukuthula: Greetings, sir are you okay?

King Luzuko: Of course I am okay son, you must be Lethukuthula Zulu.

Lethukuthula: Yes my King.

King Luzuko: Guard has Mthokozisi arrived yet.

Guard: No he hasn't.

King Luzuko: Before anything asked him to see me when he gets here and guard please take Lethukuthula to his room so long, I will call the mid to assist son.

Lethukuthula: Okay Sir.

King was out of work,he did not know if he was seeing things or not but he needed to make sure before jumping to any conclusions because the boy,the boy left him questioning everything and he needed his brother more.While in his thoughts a call came through.

King Luzuko: Daluxolo

King Daluxolo: I hear your wife and you invited my son over there without me.

King Luzuko: You mean our son.

King Luzuko: Whatever,Les ego is ready,he wants me send my uncle's over for marriage proposal.

King Luzuko: And what happened to writting a letter my friend.

King Daluxolo: That is for people who don't know each other,we basically family man.

King Luzuko: Don't expect less charges because we family.

King Daluxolo: J ust don't take my boy away from me,you have Luthando remember.

King Luzuko: the one you almost adopted,Don't tell me not to love my son please.

King Daluxolo: Drinks next weekend,I miss my best friend.

King Luzuko: No ladies please.

King Daluxolo: Of cause.

King Luzuko: I'm in,next weekend then.

After the call the king went to his wife to discuss the boy before dinner,he did not want the wife causing a scene,so he needed to warn her before she scares the boy away later.where was Mthokozisi when he needed him the most.

BONTLE

Luthando never listens to me but says that my



thoughts counts in the relationship but has a funny way of proving it. I mean I told him how I felt about him leaving but he left anyway. The seer never got back to me and he is not aware how his stalling might affect my baby girl. I don't know if I should still wait on him or call him back again. Even Luthando did not give me his numbers because he used his phone to call him. I guess I will wait for him to call so he can give me the seer's number. My babies are my angels shame I can't complain and I love them so much and I can't wait to go out to parks with them, they are truly blessings in my life. As soon as my maternity leave ends I'm sure I wouldn't want to go back to work, these babies are my addiction, good addictions of course.

Let me go check on them before they start their crying chorus, beautiful chorus of course.

"Honey I'm home" that must be my mom. Let me go welcome back the woman of the house. Since I last saw her when, damn I don't remember.

Bontle: Mosadi o gotlile. (Woman you back)

Mmabontle: You have kids now and you think we best friends. O simollots e neng go bua lenna yalo (when did you start talking to me like that.)

Bontle: Keng, ba go tladile ha o le di moods yana? (what, did they dump you when you so moody.)

Mmabontle: Luthando ruined my child by making her a with and mother at the Same time, now my only daughter think we friends.

Bontle: I remember the time you assumed I'm dating, you reminded me that we best friends and that i can talk with you anytime.

Mmabontle: I did not mention dis respect me.

Bontle: Mah you not fair.

Mmabontle: Suka, where are my grand children.

Bontle: Oh you remember them, I thought you forgot i have four kids with me here and maybe i needed some assistance.

Mmabontle: did i assist Luthando to make them.  
Santena wena (don't bore me)

Bontle: Iyo ere ke didimale(Yoh let me keep quiet)

Mmabontle:Vele didimala and make us food. (Of cause keep quiet and make us food)

Can't believe my mom the mood and all,i think is time I meet the mistry man who is making my mom behave like a teenager. But I'm not complaining I'm happy for her and so much for that matter.....

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

I feel we needed to hear how is life after pris on for Tony. Simply to show some people that in life you never loose hope and give.You pray pray and pray and after all we all his children and he favors none even the bad eventually when they accept him they change for the better and when he blesses them he never reminds them of their past,true to his forgiveness...Let us also know that forgiveness

comes out of a strong heart.Hope the Tong part is also accepted.

No EDITS guys I'm working.....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOURTY TWO

IN KWA NDLOVU KINGDOM

Lethukuthula: Yebo gogo ngiright nde futhi ngi hleli kahle. (Yes grand mother I'm okay and my stay here is just fine.)

Her: Have you seen the king yet,the wife or anyone important.

Lethukuthula: Mah so many questions,yes I've seen the king and no one else beside him but i guess will see the most over dinner.

Her: Your mother is worried,she wants to talk to you and asked if is it okay she speaks to you now with my phone.

Lethukuthula: She promised to call to see if i have arrived safe,so I guess i don't mind talking to her but can i call her back later i want to nap right now,I'm a bit tired grand mother.

Her: That's understandable my grand son take care.

Lethukuthula: Okay grand mother.

Lethukuthula was really tired but she wasn't ready to talk with her mother not after the shock he saw in the king's eyes when he saw him,so he pretty much believed the reaction might be because the King saw the resemblance of his father in him or something but his shock to him meant something and having his mother bombarded him with questions was not the right time because now after the king's reaction he had decided he was ready to see his father and couldn't actually wait.

Maid: My son are you still okay?

Lethukuthula: I'm okay thanks mah.

Maid: Okay call anyone if you need anything and dinner will be ready at 18H00 the Queen asked of you not to be late.

Lethukuthula: Not a problem mah,i promise to make it in time for supper.

The maid left but on his way he meet Mthokozisi and the guard that was instructed to make sure Mthokozisi meets the king before anything.

Mthokozisi: My lady,Hi.

Maid (blushing): Molo bbuti (greetings sir)"the guards and maids respected Mthokozisi not because he was the head of guards but because of the relationship he has with the king,some you were hired after him find it hard that him and the king are not real brothers because if you would meet them you won't tell they ain't really related and oh well like the maid that was blushing most wanted a piece of him but fortunately now he is limited edition."

Mthokozisi: Where is the king my lady.

Maid: in the study sir.

Mthokozisi: Thank you,man not out of dis respect but can you please assist with my bags to my room,you did mention it is important to see the king before anything else please man.

Guard: is okay boss a yami (My boss)

Mthokozisi: it would have been nice if you said my brother.

Guard(shaking head while smiling):sure my brother.

The maid headed to the area of her work while the guard went to Mthokozisi's room outside to put his bags and oh well Mthokozisi went to the king's study to see the king as requested. When he arrived in the study the king was deep in thoughts and the door was open,which the king never does that unless something is worrying him and the closed door is the least of his worries.

Mthokozisi: bafo(brother)what's the matter?

King Luzuko: damn man you scared me,Why did you not knock man.

Mthokozisi:I would have if the door wasn't wide open with you deep in thoughts so tell me what's worrying my future best man.

King Luzuko: What man congratulations,when did you propose,how and why did you not tell me.

Mthokozisi:chill will you,I didn't propose and when i do you will be the first to know but you would still be my best man still hence there was my future word before the best man word.

King Luzuko: Whatever man,I need to talk to you about something really stressing me out man.

Mthokozisi: What is it man.

King Luzuko: do you have a son you didn't tell me about.

Mthokozisi: Don't tell me one of my hoes came here claiming I'm a father to their baby.

King Luzuko: nothing like that but the kids i will sponsor is your exact photocopy.



Mthokozisi: Man I'm always protected to joke like that.

King Luzuko: but the boy is you but the small vision of you.

Mthokozisi: On which village is he from again.

King Luzuko: Emfuleni village and we have been there with you way to many times and believe you me with your hoe tendencies i know one of Lethukuthula's mother was your one night stand.

Mthokozisi: Man i swear I was always protected.....unless....no....no...no....no....this can't be .

King Luzuko: Unless what Mthokozisi?

Mthokozisi: Luzuko there was a lady i slept with man,the pussy was so tight and couldn't resist man i took out the condom without her knowledge of cause,I know it was reckless of me due to the fact i did not even know her nor her status and all but man.... damn no man,that was like...let me count...1....2...mhm like fourteen years ago.

King Luzuko: Man that boy is yours because he is 13 years now.

Mthokozisi: Man this is bad,What do you think i should do.

King Luzuko: Don't know man,call her mother maybe.

Mthokozisi: I just told you I know nothing about her were would i get her numbers.

King Luzuko: The boys file has everything you will need.

Mthokozisi: Where is my boy?

King Luzuko: Your boy already,you haven't even meet him.

Mthokozisi: stop playing man,where is junior.

King Luzuko: Are you insane maybe,who is junior. Leave the boy alone but speak to the mother first dont scare the boy away because this might affect him and don't want that,the boy is very smart to be distrusted by your hoe tendencies back then.

Mthokozisi: Bullshit Luzuko,if that boy is mine I

need to see him and now dont ever stop me.

King Luzuko: go ask one of the maid to take you to him and if this scares him away and he end up going back home blame yourself,I think we done here.

Mthokozisi: yeah we done.

Mthokozisi stood up to leave but before the the king said something."if the boy is yours that means I'm an uncle and I wouldn't love it to see my nephew struggle boy."

Mthokozisi left because he knew very well what the king meant.He went to asked the maid he meet when he got here because she might be the one assisting the boy.

LUTHANDO

approaching my flat i saw a lady by the door,lord please let it not be the psychopath that claimed to

want to apologize to me, Why the fuck would she come here for, did i not make my self clear when i said would call her when to meet if we would meet and now why the fuck is her black ads here.....-.....i hope this is not the bad feeling my wife was warning me about.

"Sorry I would like to believe you lost because you standing right in front of my door and I don't know you."

Ntombikababa: Really Luthando, even when i come with peace.

Luthando: I would have believed that if you had listened to me, did i not say i would call you back and please move i want to open my door i don't have time for this, I had a long day and I don't want you to add on that.

Ntombikababa: I was around man, so I thought why not and I actually thought you wouldn't mind since i mentioned wanted to apologize, two minutes promise not to take up much of your time.

Luthando: Say whatever it is you want to say no

need to come in my flat that would be disrespecting my wife.

Ntombikababa: I hear you but can't you see people watching us already, I'm sure they waiting to see a fight seeing the tension between us, two minutes i promise.

Luthando: two minutes then you out.

Luthando received a call from Thabo just after he opened the door and let the lunatic in his flat.

"Sure man what's up."

Luthando: I'm good man and you.

Thabo: ngi grand(I'm good)uvah(where are you)

Luthando: at my flat but tired, hope you not planning anything.

Thabo: Not really but Zweli thought it was advisable to book you now for the coming weekend please man.

Luthando: No problem, see you guys then.

Thabo: Thanks man.

While Luthando was about to turn around Ntombikababa kissed him unexpectedly and smeared the muti (traditional medicine) that she had exactly where she was instructed to smear it on. Luthando was becoming out of it.

Luthando: What did you fucken do to me you fucken hoe (the voice was becoming difficult to come out, everything felt like it was spinning in front of him causing him to be dizzy and pass out.)

Ntombikababa: There you go, today you and I are having fun, plus I'm ovulating...-...this is a bonus for me. We making a baby and you will have no choice but to marry me and will be filming the whole show for evidence how sweet.

Ntombikababa pulled Luthando up the stairs and the man was heavy but she came here for a reason

and Luthando's weight wasn't about to be an issue in completing her mission,so as heavy as he was,she pulled him. Luthando's phone was uncontrollably ringing in the kitchen where Ntombikababa left it after it fell from Luthando's hands and the caller was his wife.Ntombikababa was to deal with the phone after putting Luthando to bed,she had one night to complete her mission and was not about to back down.

I felt like I'm dreaming but my body was paralyzed but funny i felt my penis erect,how when I'm sleeping but I'm i dreaming,what is going on with me but I assume I'm really tired and I need the sleep,I might as we'll sleep. "The muti (traditional medicine that Ntombikababa gave Luthando was to put him out but not out out,he would erect and she would fuck him and in his sleep he would participate thinking that he was fucking Bontle and that would be what Ntombikababa will film as evidence when she comes back for her baby daddy."

## BONTLE

Luthando was not picking up but my heart was at ease, I felt it that something was wrong and it was beyond me to prevent whatever that was happening with him but it broke my heart terribly because I felt this was the end of us. My kids are almost a month and already I fear losing their father. I needed to talk to him, I needed the seers number because I believed that the storm coming was big enough for me to handle alone. I was deep in my thoughts I didn't notice my own tears until Aphiwe touched my cheeks, my son is very clever but it might be a coincidence but still meant everything to me that at least in whatever is about to come I have them. Mommy has been all over Lonwabolwethu and Esihlesethu and it feels like we decided to share the chores when it was just us trying to manage with the quadruplets. My phone is ringing somewhere, please lord let it be Luthando because I have been calling and he hasn't been picking up.



"Hello....Hello... Miss Ngcobo,This is the hospital owner."

Bontle: Oh evening Sir how are you.

Him: I'm good but I called with bad news "Bontle's heart stopped thinking it might be about Luthando"  
Hello....Miss Ngcobo are you still there?

Bontle: Sorry sir,yes I'm still here,you were saying....  
-...

Him: Yeah,the bad news,man you the that you were the best the hospital had,now we have someone over and the doctor's here are completely lost how to operate and I know you still on a maternity leave and is not a month yet but can you please come over tomorrow to assist before we lose the patient without even trying.

Bontle: I don't know sir but I know a doctor here around Klerks dorp because what I know i actually learned from him and I believe he can do better than me trust me.

Him: please give me the doctor's number.

Bontle: The name is Dr Khumalo and the number is 07xxxxxxx and sir please do tell me if he had agreed so if he didn't i can see if i won't come through but I'm really not fit enough honestly Sir.

Him: I understand miss Ngcobo and thanks for the recommendation.

Bontle: Not a problem Sir bye.

I can't go back to work not with so much on my plate and with Luthando and the seers issue I'm not even sure i can focus to anything serious at the moment. Uuka slept few minutes while sucking me up but brother here is having none of it beside comforting mommy,I see mommies boy here already...-...Aphiwe seems like he would only be the peace maker now I understand the meaning of his name "Gift" I'm sure he would always mend us.

"Bontle please come feed the other twins, Esihle

can't stop smooching on my fingers, clearly this shows baby girl is hungry."

Bontle: I'm coming mom.

Mmabontle: Hurry you starving my babies.

Bontle: I think you the one starving them because there is a formula for them in case you forgot.

Mmabontle: All my grand children deserves that breast milk now stop whining and feed them.

Bontle: Yes mam.

Atleast my mom when she is around she is hands on and having her around lessens all the weight on my shoulders regarding the woman and the seer and of cause my husband, all of these is too much for me but I guess the ancestors trusted me enough in terms of overcoming all that comes my way and strong i will be no matter what.

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

I went to the boys room and it was closed and now all of the sudden i was having cold feets,I was scared to face him and I guess this is because i did not think this through,I was so adamant in seeing him forgetting this might also be too much on him because he would see the resemblance between us as the king mentioned he is a exact photocopy of me but in the baby vision.I decided to suck it up and knock.

Door knock"Mthokozisi heard a soft come in"

He was about to open when the Queen showed up.

Queen Thandiwe: What you doing there,disturbing our visitor?

Mthokozisi: Is it wrong to just say Hi.

Queen Thandiwe: The kid is tired let him rest you will see him later.

Mthokozisi: of cause my Queen.

Queen Thandiwe shouted loud for Lethukuthula not to wake up and rest and that was a bit of relief to Mthokozisi because he wasn't sure anymore if he was ready to meet the boy,so he took this time to listen to the king and call the mother first,so he went back to the study to the king to get the boy's file.

Mthokozisi: I decided to listen to you and call the mother first,I guess will see the boy tomorrow,meaning i won't be joining you all for supper tonight.

King Luzuko: Is okay man i understand this is big news and one can never know how to react in hearing you have a son you never knew about but trust me you don't even need a DNA there man that is your boy and I'm sure about it.

Mthokozisi: I hear you man,the file.

King Luzuko: Here,I must also warn my wife not to over react over dinner until you guys meet.

Mthokozisi: Thanks man,it really means alot.Sure

To think i never wanted kids and now this,I wonder if Mmabontle will accept my son like I have with her daughter. I hope and wish my son was not introduced to any step dad because damn that would hurt me so bad.I missed so much in my son's life and I wouldn't like to hear that there was a man playing my part while i was busy screwing other women.Hope my boy forgives me because I never knew about his existence.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOURTY THREE

BONTLE

The home telephone has been ringing since 7 o'clock in the morning and now is 8 o'clock still ringing,I guess mom is having none of and that

leaves me no choice and go and answer.

Bontle: Hello..

Person Over The Phone: Good Morning Makoti (daughter in law)you sure took your time to answer your mother in-law.

Bontle: Queen Thandiwe...-...was shocked to say the least,the son didn't call me the whole of last night and now his mother calls in the early hours.

Queen Thandiwe: You sound shocked what's wrong?

Bontle: Nothing my Queen,how are you?

Queen Thandiwe: I'm good but how many times must i remind you that if you can't call me mom better yet call me Thandiwe,we practically family and is weird you busy calling me Queen.

Bontle: I'm sorry mom.

Queen Thandiwe: How are my grand babies and you of cause makoti (daughter in-law)?

Bontle: We are fine my and they growing everyday.

Queen Thandiwe: True Nkosi babies,my daughter i

called to inform you i will be sending a driver to pick you all up,I want you spend the remaining two months this side and that will give your mother a chance to can freely go back to work and not worry about you guys.

Bontle: Have you spoken to Luthando about this?

Bontle: What's there to talk about and I'm sure knowing him he would be happy about my suggestion giving the fact that he wants the best for you guys.

Bontle: When are you sending the driver.

Queen Thandiwe: Friday I still have to talk to your mother and that will give you a chance to pack everything the kids will need.

Bontle: Okay mother.

Queen Thandiwe: Bye Makoti (daughter in law).

Damn now that is a bummer,How would I manage all alone with my in-laws without my husband presence,I mean i know all there is to know about



being Royalty, Thanks to Queen Aqua and Princess Blue including the great great great King and Queen but still all of this is overwhelming for me, I thought there would have been a welcome ceremony of some sort or I guess not. I'm worried, I did not sleep the whole night worried about my husband because he didn't call to check up on us or at least tell us how he arrived and all and this to me confirms the bad feeling I had about him leaving and as always my hot-headed boyfriend did not listen to me. I will try and call him again during the day because now he might be busy preparing for work but I know as soon as he has time he would call and check up on us like he always do.

I decided to make baby formulas before they start with their morning chorus that I now got used to and after this will have a well-deserved bath to release the load on my shoulders. I'm worried about my husband. I was busy making the bottles when I felt like there was water covering my feet but the kitchen was spotless and the tap is closed where is

the water coming from, it started to get chill and I felt like my hair was standing up a little, until I heard whispers in my ear and immediately I knew that only means one thing, the ancestors are here.

Whisper: It is time, it is time call the seer...-....

Bontle: What?

Whisper: Now it is not the time to ask questions your husband might be in danger "That caught my attention because I knew something bad might happen but I just didn't know what."

Bontle: Okay okay but how do I get hold of the seer I don't have his numbers.

Whisper: The Queen, the Queen can assist with that. "I wanted to respond but I felt the air becoming warm again and the water that was almost covering my feet gone." I hate their visit they sometimes are confusing but at least now I had felt this. Let me go to my room and call the Queen.

Queen Thandiwe: Makoti (daughter in law) Miss me already,we just spoke what's up.

Bontle: I'm sorry mother but I need the seers number.

Queen Thandiwe: What is it,is it something wrong with my grand children?

Bontle: No mother,he was helping me remember when giving birth and there are things he promised to give me,I need to call and ask him about that.

Queen Thandiwe: Oh....-....

Bontle: Yes mother.

Queen Thandiwe: Okay let me check the number.....  
-.....the number is 083\*\*\*\*\*256

Bontle: Thank you mother.

I can't waist time I need to call the seer now because if it involves my man i really can't relax,that is the father of my babies and I felt it in my dreams like I'm lossing him and I can't,I can't lose the love of my life just like that never not without a fight and

I promise to fight till the end that is my husband we talking about.

## IN KWA NDLOVU KINGDOM

The dinner went well,atleast the King had warned her wife about Lethukuthula and she did not act as shocked as the king was when she finally meet the boy because she was already prepared about it by her husband. Mthokozisi did not join them because he did not want to scare the child away and decided to the mother first instead. Queen Thandiwe was just shocked of the kids intelligence,so was the king,they loved Lethukuthula and couldn't hide it.The Queen prepared breakfast herself and had asked one of the maid to call Lethukuthula to join in for breakfast while she went to call the husband.

Everyone was at the sitting room having their breakfast,that being The King,Queen and Lethukuthula,still Mthokozisi did not show face but

he was to meet the boy and soon.

King Luzuko: So son you never really told us about your parents last night mind if i ask about them.

Lethukuthula: Not at all uncle (last night the king had asked that Lethukuthula call them uncle and aunt, as weird as it was for Lethukuthula he still did not ask questions but did as he was told.) about my parent's, at the moment I'm only with my grand mother and mother and my dad i don't know him but my mom had mentioned he is apparently from here.

King Luzuko: Oh...-...and how do you feel about not knowing your dad.

Lethukuthula: Honestly, at first I did not care about both my mother and father because apparently my mother could not mother me because I look so much like my dad and I guess she hated him to a point she couldn't stand seeing my face then my mother, my grand mother took the role of being a mother and a father to me, ever since then i became best friend with books and I excelled because I

would like to believe I'm smart even without books. Lately since the mention of my father, I know now I want to see the man more than anything because with all I heard I believe he knew nothing about me and I can't punish him for something that was kept away from him so I would definitely love to hear his side of the story because deep down I have decided to give both him and my mother a chance in my life again.

Queen Thandiwe: My boy you are very smart and clever and I like that so much about you, one would tell when you speak that you're 13 years, very mature if you asked me and I would like to believe your grand mother did a great job raising you. So respectful, I am truly proud of you.

Lethukuthula: Thanks aunt.

King Luzuko: With what I'm about to tell you don't ever think me wanting to sponsor your fees in the United States I knew about this because I didn't, worse seeing you I was shocked and I assume you noticed, what I'm about to tell you might change your life completely.

Lethukuthula: I take it you know my father because your reaction seeing me meant something and to me it meant that could be the fact that i look like my father like my mom said.

Queen Thandiwe: Honestly Lethukuthula you are a blessing and I wouldn't mind adopting you,so smart.

Lethukuthula: So uncle, is it true.....-.....is it true that you know my dad?

King Luzuko:Yes son i do,in actual fact he stays here. Really i didn't know.

Lethukuthula: I believe you buti would love to meet him.

Queen Thandiwe: Are you sure son.

Lethukuthula: been prepared for this ever since the mention he is around from here and him staying here I guess is a blessing in disguise.

King Luzuko: I guess ndodana (my son)Will call him later for you.

Lethukuthula: Thanks uncle

Everyone continued eating while the Queen was in thoughts, deep thoughts because she was very amazed with Lethukuthula's cleverness, she had never seen anything like this and she know that even the king was amazed just as she was. She wondered how Mthokozisi will feel about this but she knew that this might be a breakthrough for him, having a girlfriend and finding out you have a son and a very smart son at that, truly this will be good news for him.

## NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

Damn last night was amazing beside the fact he kept moaning Bontle's name but all in all never been fucked like that. The muti (traditional medicine) works like a charm, he was out of it yes but all he wanted was a good fuck and it didn't help him much that his thing was ever erected, I don't know if it was because I had smeared too much or but damn the Prince just couldn't get enough, he



was at it the whole night. His phone kept ringing and it was the miss and I'm sure she is furious but she could never be as furious as I was having to hear that some commoner took my man away just because of useless ancestors. He will marry me I will have him one way or the other he will be mine come rain or shine, I'm claiming back what's mine.

He is groaning meaning that he is about to wake up and have the shock of his life because the seer i went to said he would be out of it for hours not days so I'm sure the muti(traditional medicine)is now out of his system, in three, two, one he would be awake. "Good morning, I made us breakfast"

Luthando: What the HELL! What the fuck did you do to me last night.

Ntombikababa: Beside giving to you good the whole night nothing and still you couldn't get enough and was willing to offer you my all future husband.

Luthando: Nononono.....No and no....I knew you were sick but not like this, woman I'm going to ask

you one more time what did you do to me.

Ntombikababa: Don't worry that would be the movie will watch while cuddling,now let me feed you because you did not eat last night.

Luthando:The fuck leave my house you psychopath....Bitch you crazy and messing with the wrong person.

Ntombikababa: Chill will yah,you were supposed to marry me remember,you were promised to me or have you forgotten,so you my husband i did you a favor and not listen to the ancestors and we would marry after all....

Luthando: What are you talking about.

Ntombikababa: Last night we might have created a minnie us but don't worry will test after 7 days to confirm but don't worry because I came prepared,it was my ovulating time so chances are we might have something soon burning in the oven.

Luthando: You sick if you think will ever love you or marry you....-....fuckoff leave my house.

Ntombikababa: With pleasure but expect my calls soon dear husband.

Luthando: Fots ek,fuck off leave....leave you lunatic.

I left the breakfast there and left him,s hame the man was devastated and I can imagine the surprise he got when he woke up.I wish and hope all this works out because I can't afford not to have him after all the trouble i went through,really i would hate if my plan fails. I'm going back home today my mission this side is done and I can't stay longer when daddy is busy breathing down my neck that i must come back home and he is worried and all,like i care.

LUTHANDO

Shit,shit,shit,I'm fucked,Bontle wont forgive me not after she had warned me and with so many missed calls from her I'm dead,you hear me dead.I really

don't remember anything but here i am naked with a painful private part,that is proff enough that the lunatic took advantage of me after drugging me with whatever she smeared on me before i completely passed out.I need to go to work and asked for leave the whole week,will say is family responsibility and my boss knows my wife recently gave birth to the quads,I will just say is something to do with them but I definitely need to talk to wife before the lunatic gets to her first.I'm even scared to call her but I guess the universe is against me because here she calls.

Luthando: Baby.

Bontle:Don't baby me Luthando,the whole night you been silent on me and worse you were also ignoring my calls and here been told you in danger what the fuck,what happened to you.

Luthando:baby alot happened but I'm coming will talk face to face.

Bontle:For your sake i hope whatever it is you have

to tell me won't make me regret ever agreeing to marry you because I had warned you not to leave but you insisted.

Luthando: but babe you not being fair right now,I have work remember or have you forgotten.

Bontle: Hai Luthando for your sake i pray you not in danger because the ancestors mentioned something like that.J ust come please....

Luthando: I will love you and the kids....

Bontle: We love you more.

The guilt,oh my God how do i tell my wife what happened really I'm scared and who do i talk to in times like this,God this is to much for me to take in....-....i fucked up and this time big time.....

To be continued.....

LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

are we still inviting our friends Good people.....Lets share the book my people please....

No EDITS and forgive for any errors i know is draining to sometimes have to assume what I wanted to say sorry good people....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FORTY FOUR

SOMEWHERE IN THE HOODS

"I did as instructed and now I'm here to asked you check if my plan will work."

Him: You slept with the man didn't you?

Me:Not that you idiot,I wanted to fall pregnant for him. SO!

Him: So what?

Me: will i get pregnant for him of cause.

Him: Oh sorry Princess i didn't know that was the

plan but truth of the matter the man ain't your chosen one and you my dear would only fall pregnant for the man chosen for you.

Me: The fuck, couldn't you tell me that before.

Him: I thought you wanted to sleep with the man and blackmail him in marrying you too but didn't know you wanted to trap him with a baby too.

Me: useless, you hear me....-...you useless.

Him: You put me in danger in helping you and now you calling me useless, I wish what's coming your way as a punishment will remind you of today, you very ungrateful Princess.

Me: Mxm whatever useless.

The fuck, so all my efforts and all were all for nothing, I ain't going to fall pregnant for him and what bulls hit he meant that I would only fall pregnant for my chosen one. Who the fuck is he and what the hell is he waiting for. Life ain't fair I tell you, Now I gave the Prince more reason to despise

me for no results at all. I won't take that fools words up until i confirm with the doctors if I'm not pregnant, will wait atleast 10 days to check that out. Where do k get all this morons of traditional doctors, they weak and just useless and i can't use our Royal seer because he might inform daddy and to think of it why the hell not hasn't he seen what I went through or what I have been up to, what kind of a seer is he. Well I know, the kind not to be trusted in the future and I must warn daddy about him, He is just a fool as the two losers i thot might help me and here i am back to square one with more problems than before.

I know what is left to do, Yes I do. I could blackmail the Prince with the sex video i took, one that wouldn't really help because the idiot was busy moaning a commoner while I'm the one actually giving it to him good. In the video if you concentrate much you would see that the Prince was controlled by something and pretty much out of it, Now i can't send him the video but would keep sending text



messages,threatening to leak the video out for everyone to see plus I got nothing to lose if the video goes viral,unlike him,he would be a laughing stock,mind due the video shows how out of it he was proving enough that i raped him"Damn now that can put me to jail,I have to thoroughly think about this and be smart about it,or i could find someone to actually edit it for me,yeah now that could work."I won't give up now,not when i was this close on getting him.

## AT LUTHANDO'S WORK OFFICE'S

Luthando went to his boss'es office to ask for two weeks off and at the back of his mind he knew that he mind not agree but he was willing to try and not assume that he would be denied of his request before he could actually even ask."Door knock."

Voice inside: Come in."Luthando opened the door and went in as told."

Luthando: Good Afternoon Sir.

Him: Luthando Hey, what brings you here by yourself and not your PA or is she not in today.

Luthando: Oh no, no no no Sir, is nothing like that but I came to you with a personal matter, nothing work related.

Him: Oh you may have a sit, what is it that you want to talk about...

Luthando: I know I have been off work too many times but I wouldn't have asked if it wasn't important or an emergency.

Him: What is now Luthando, you know the leave you took when your woman gave birth affected your work, as we speak we lost so many cases to other law firms because I was short of employees. Do you know how does that reflect in the business, Clients will start thinking we incompetent and in my years of working I hated that word in my vocabulary.

Luthando: I understand sir but would you rather have me present and not competent because I'm pretty much sure with what I'm going through, I'm as

good as not here with my mind but my body.

Him:How many days Luthando Nkosi.

Luthando: Two weeks Sir.

Him: See now,now you pushing it Mr Nkosi,in actual facts you over doing it and it doesn't help too that you not here long with the company but already taking leave days you don't have.

Luthando: I don't mind an unpaid leave Sir but I desperately need this two weeks off.

Him: Keep it in mind it would be the last time I'm granting you a leave,please leave my office you really spoilt my day.

Luthando:Sorry Sir and thank you.

Him:Make sure HR (Human resource management) knows about this.

Luthando: Ofcourse Sir Thank you.

Luthando worked out a happy man, knowing that atleast he would have enough days to sit his wife

down and talk about what happened. He hoped that Bontle will have an open mind and not act irrational about the matter but deep down he knew if tables were turned he would be flippen mad but was hoping for the better for his sake.He prayed that Bontle listens and not do anything that would break them apart when he had already gave her a good enough reason to dump him.

Luthando: Portia please clear up my diary for the next coming two weeks and call all my clients to reschedule all my meetings to then.

Portia:On it Sir.

Luthando: Thank you Portia and please while at it order me black strong coffee,thank you.

Portia: Strong black coffee on the way.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

INSERT CONTINUATION LATER.....

My people battery low and we have loads hedding but I didnt want to leave you hanging. Soon as the electricity is back will write a continuation insert.

Thanks....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FORTY FOUR CONTINUATION

BONTLE

Bontle: Mama a o setse a go phonetse Queen Thandiwe?(Mom has Queen Thandiwe already called you.?)

Mmabontle: Mabapi leng ngwanake?(Regarding what my child.)

Bontle: Apparently Friday she is sending a driver for me and the kids, she is giving you a break with the kids and she says is time you go back to work too.

Mmabontle: Oh that's thoughtful but I'm already used to you guys being around and when you leave the house will be quiet but I understand, she makes sense unless I hire you guys a nanny when I return back.

Bontle: A nanny can work yes but these kids are The Nkosi's as much as they are the Ngcobo's, so I think it's both fair they all get a chance to know both sides of the family mom.

Mmabontle: Ka go utlwa, mare..... (I hear you but)"Bontle cut her short before she finishes."

Bontle: No buts Mah, I know all of this is coming from a good heart because you love us and we love you too but you have to remember I'm a married woman traditionally so eventually this means we would leave you alone however I understand where you're coming from but it's time you learn now, sooner rather than later that I'm not a baby but a mother and a wife and would leave to perform my wifely duties.

Mmabontle: I hear you my child but I feel all of this is happening so soon, you haven't even enjoyed

working as a doctor and already you're a mother and wife so yes you can't blame me not when i haven't even enjoyed you after university.

Bontle: It was my destiny mom and I couldn't have changed it even when i wanted to but you will always be my number One but technically my number Five,I mean now i have the quads but that doesn't mean will love you anyless or stop loving you,you always be my everything,mom,friend and best friend and there is no doubt you my hero too,I mean you raised me to be the woman i am today alone after daddy left us but you never neglected me and instead i didn't even feel the missing presence of dad.

Mmabontle(Teary): Wow my baby,really you all grown but I still want Thandiwe to call and ask,I'm still your mother after all.

Bontle: Ofcourse yes mam, and mom Luthando might be coming this side but don't know for how long but I don't want up and down with the kids,so I don't know if you would mind if he spend the days he is around here.

Mmabontle: You guys are not even married Bontle but is okay atleast the ancestors knows of your union,He can use the guest room his entire stay but no sneaking around,I don't trust you too.

Bontle:Promise mom,nothing of such will happen.

Mmabontle: Ofcause it won't especially not in my house mosadi (woman)

Bontle(giggling):Thanks mom.

Luthando is coming he mentioned that earlier but my soul is so down,I don't think i like this feeling at all because it can only mean one thing and the is my heart breaking.I haven't called the seer because since i might go there Friday I think is wiser we talk face to face because clearly this thing of him is serious and it would affect my entire family if i take it likely and I can't sit and watch my family breaking down before we even started,however this bad feeling can't go away and is difficult for me not to think the worst,all of this is confusing and at the same time worrying me and not knowing what is it



that happened with Luthando ain't helping me much either. Damn i knew relationships are not walk in the parks but mine takes the cup, I mean i should be enjoying the stolen kisses, nights out and all but here i am busy preparing four bottles of formula and waiting on my husband and not my boyfriend and all of that happened within a year imagine, I guess what is left of me is to accept I'm a wife and a mother and not a baby anymore and that I'm expected to be beside my husband soon when his a king, well one would think all of this is a fairytale when it is actually my new life, what a huge turn of life. "My phone rang and caller ID was Dr Khumalo, I guess the hospital called."

Bontle: Hello

Dr Khumalo: Don't hello me, miss the best Dr, you are needed and now you pushing me under the bus.

Bontle: I'm needed because I learned from the best, if it weren't for you, I wouldn't have been.

Dr Khumalo: Liar but this is all you, You were

passionate and I knew you would be the best, hence I requested a lunch when you are there but even today, you haven't called me for our lunch night out.

Bontle: If you didn't know about my babies I wouldn't have known how to explain this huge turnout in my life.

Dr Khumalo: Yeah that, any way how are you and the babies.

Bontle: For a first time mother, I would like to believe we are doing well.

Dr Khumalo: Good news, oh well let me not waste time because I'm already packing for my trip to Johannesburg.

Bontle: Thank you Dr Khumalo it means a lot that you would go beyond your comfort zone to assist patients.

Dr Khumalo: When you are a doctor my dear you don't have a permanent place of stay especially when you are good at what you do.

Bontle: Yeah that, I'm sorry have to cut the call

short,I have an incoming call and is my husband.

Dr Khumalo: Understandable...

Bontle: Luthando.

Luthando: I'm outside,please open the gate for me....

Bontle:Okay

Opened the gate for him and I couldn't see mom anymore in the house,I waited for him in the kitchen because I needed to see the quads after this...-.....

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

I called my boys mother and apparently true to the king I'm the father,she had explained how we meet and even if i don't remember all but I remember her,our night and everything and actually I'm at fault but I can't tell her that now because she would question if i knew the condom broke why did i never

came back to check if she got pregnant or not and that to my son would mean i didn't care about him,so I couldn't ruin my chances with him before we even got to meet to begin with.I had apologized to the woman,although I could hear she hated me but because of our son i guess she chose to be mature about all of this.She had asked me meet and she mentioned is strictly about our son and I'm okay with that because I'm not looking for a relationship not with Mmabontle in the picture,Damn the woman would gladly chop out my private part and feed it to the pit bulls,she savage like that.

Today was the day I'm meeting my boy and I wanted that i meet him in his room because we needed that,to be away from people and discuss everything calmly at his own comfort zone that being his room.The bonus of the room here in the mansion is that all the rooms are sound proffed,so no one will hear our business and with the king mentioning how he was ready to meet me,I was

happy to hear that,meaning we both want this and chances of him throwing tantrums are less. So here i am,right in front of his room door about to knock and seeing the shock of my life."Door knock."As i mentioned the rooms are sound proffed,I wouldn't hear his response so I waited for him to come open for me."Door open"Damn he was here,right in front of me,my son,my exact look alike,God i can't believe i missed so much in his life,there is no doubt the boy is mine,He is the small vision of me,guys this here is my exact photocopy."Clears throat,may i come in please."The boy opened the door widely and made a way for me,no words exchanged between us beside me asking to come in.

Mthokozisi: You must be Lethukuthula Zulu.

Lethukuthula: And you must be my dad,given the fact i look like you.

Mthokozisi(shaking his head and smiling):No doubt about that.

Lethukuthula:So...so... oh my God,this is weired but

to think i was prepared for this day...

-...."Lethukuthula started beating his forehead in frustration of cause coming to realisation that he was really not prepared for this."

Mthokozisi: Damn you are so me,I do that alot when I'm frustrated. "The two man started laughing at themselves." My name is Mthokozisi Mthethwa and I leave here.

Lethukuthula: Lethukuthula Zulu and of cause you knew that and I assume you know too where I'm from.

Mthokozisi: Of cause i do. I don't know what to say,have you ever felt like that.

Lethukuthula: I always talk alone in my head when that happens.

Mthokozisi: You lie...-...

Lethukuthula: Nope...

Mthokozisi: Boy i guess I don't need no DNA at all not when you are so me.

Lethukuthula(Smiling):I would have been

offended,given the fact we look so much alike,I know that there are so many look alike but in our case is not that but you my possibility dad.

Mthokozisi: You meant to say I'm your dad...-...

Lethukuthula: Ofcause that"Lethukuthula looked down because all of this was becoming too much and he was biggining to be emotional."I...i...the boy was literally shaking and the voice breaking up.

Mthokozisi:(Hugging Lethukuthula)No need to say anything my boy this is all my fault and I'm going to fix it only if you allow me,I swear to God i didn't know about you but if i knew this,today wouldn't be happening.

Lethukuthula: Is not that daddy,is just grew up thinking you didn't want me and now seeing you and thinking about it hurts because I was punished because of you.

Mthokozisi: What do you mean punished,who punished you and why?

Lethukuthula: Mom was there but my grandmother raised me and not her and only recently found out

the reason was because I'm a spitting image of you and she couldn't stand me,so I missed out on both mothers and father's love.

Mthokozisi(comforting the crying Lethukuthula):I'm sorry my boy really i didn't know"tears were flowing down too from his eyes and he regretted not ever going back after what he did to Lethukuthula's mother,He knew he came inside her but never bothered to check if he did not knock her out."I'm sorry boy,don't cry now you hurting me....-....

My son and I we didn't talk much because he cried himself to sleep,I guess all of this was too much on him to take in and is understandable,right now I'm not going anywhere until he wakes up and we talk again,I can't leave him and especially not in his state,I got tell this was breaking him but to come think of it,this was breaking him all the days of his life and I was the reason from the the start...  
-...damn I'm a failure of a father but is time I rectify my mistake.



## LUTHANDO

We were alone in the house, Bontle did not tell me where mother-in-law was but she wasn't home. I kept looking at her breastfeeding Lerato and Lethabo, while I was feeding Kgosi and Aphiwe. She was calm but I knew she knew something was wrong but chose to keep quiet until I talk about it of cause.

Bontle: Friday a driver will be send for me and the kids, we heading back at your village.

Luthando: oh "I really didn't know how to respond to that."

Bontle: Your mother mentioned giving my mother a break in helping out.

Luthando: Makes sense.

Bontle: Yea I guess. Luthando until you tell me what you die, the guilt will eat you up inside.

Luthando: You see what i hate about you,you think you know everything.

Bontle(Looked at Luthando with a raised eyebrow):Luthando what's wrong,why the sudden change of moods,because I was just saying because I could see you not yourself right now.

Luthando: No maan I'm tired of you,can you just give me a break"I took the babies to the baby to the bed and left.I could see she wanted to cry but true to her words the guilt was eating me up."

Bontle: Luthando don't shit on me,if you walk out at that door for no reason at all,don't think of coming back here andi mean it Luthando,my kids can't be feeling all the weight in you,the weight you not willing to share and blaming me for it.

Luthando: Bontle i just need time to think.

Bontle: And you can't think here with me and the kids or rather go to your guest room because I can't allow you drive like that but how can i forget you never listen to me.

I really never listen to her and right now I'm in this situation because I never listened to her and now I'm blaming her for no reason.

Luthando: Look baby i just need to lie down we will talk later okay.

Bontle: Okay but shower first maybe you will feel better.

Luthando: Okay baby thank you" I baby kissed her and went to the room will be sleeping at."

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

NEXT INSERT WILL BE UPLOADED TUESDAY MORNING THANK YOU.....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FORTY FIVE

## AT THE UNIVERSITY RESIDENT(MAFIKENG CAMPUS)

A door knock so early in the morning,Who could that be...-.....

"Coming,just give me a second will be there."I went to open the door and I got the shock of my life,Lesego was standing in front of me,right in front of my doorstep but how and when did he get here"with teary eyes"

Thando: How did you pass through the security baby,nevermind that when did you even get here and how come you never mentioned that you were coming.

Lesego: Wow babe,So many questions at time.How are you first.

Thando: Now that you here I'm more than happy and how are you baby?

Lesego: Complete my love,seeing you completes me.

Thando: Chessy ain't we, So how did you pass by the security.

Lesego: I'm the next King in line and with the history of Royalties here in Mafikeng was a bonus to meet with a security guard from the village that is still ruled but a king so he knows not to go against Royalties.

Thando: But still babe you not known yet and hell I did not know you too but how ever is fine, Why did you not tell you were coming.

Lesego: To suprise you of cause, So are you not going to let me in woman....-....

Thando: Oh my God where are my manners, come on in baby.

Lesego: Thank you my lady.

Thando: Can i refresh a little back, give me minutes will be back.

Lesego: Dress comfortable because I'm taking you out.

Thando: Anything special.

Lesego: You special to me,so no I'm just taking my woman out.

I went to go get ready but I was so happy and over the moon at the moment,what a suprise my man gave me early in the morning. I did not know what to wear and it did not help to that he did not tell me where he was taking me but anyway will wear jeans and polloneck with my sneakers and coat,I think with that i can fit any where.I did not want to take long so I was not going to put on make up beside my eye liner and eye lash,very thankful i did my hair a neat straight up yesterday.

"Baby what taking you so long."

Thando: J ust a minute my Prince.

Lesego: Princess i don't have the whole day come on.

Thando: I'm coming baby chill.

Lesego: I'm giving you two minutes and if you not

done by then I'm leaving without you.

Thando(Laughing):Laughing really now Les ego.

Les ego: Is the only way I can get you to finish.

Thando: Here i am,you can stop now with your threats baby.

Lesego: Lets go my lady.

Thando: After you Sir.

I did not know where Les ego was taking me but I knew it was something I will enjoy. I have classes today but for my man i willing to bunk my classes for the day.I can't wait to see what he has prepared for me really shame.

BONTLE

"Otsoga leng monna wa gago,kgotsa o lebetse ga se mo bokgosing moo."(When is your husband waking up,or he forgot that he ain't his village

kingdom.)

Bontle: Mama, Luthando o lapile, gape go kgwetsa o tswa mmerekong go a lapisa. (Mom, Luthando must be tired, You do know how tiring it is to drive after work.)

Mmabontle: So ware ko go tsamaya ke sa mmona, ke sa mmona le maobane bosigo. (So are you saying that i will leave without seeing him, when I did not see him even last night.)

Bontle: I promise you will see him tonight.

Mmabontle: Wow let me go before I run late.

Bontle: Bye mom enjoy your day.

Mmabontle: Thank you my child.

Luthando did not come to join us last night and I took it that he still needed some time alone, I can't be too much when i know that he is not okay and it might be something to do with me. He promised not to hurt me and if whatever it is that he did would break me, it would definitely weigh too much on him



so I understand. Esihlesethu was restless but I knew it because she saw her dad and wondering where he disappeared to again. I hope today is better than yesterday.

I was busy with morning dishes when I felt hands covering my waist from that back and that could only mean one thing, my husband is awake.

Bontle(giggling): Mom could still be around you know.

Luthando: Not when I heard the car engine outside earlier on. Morning my wife and how are you today.

Bontle: Never been better and you.

Luthando: Good, good. Where are my babies.

Bontle: All still sleeping.

Luthando: I guess they giving mommy and daddy to have a little fun.

Bontle: Luthando!

Luthando: What?are you still sore down there?

Bontle: Is not even a month yet baby,or have you forgotten i had to pop four heads out.

Luthando: I'm sorry baby,I guess we wil just talk then.

Bontle: So does that mean you will tell me what's been bothering you ever since you got here.

Luthando: Are you not going to feed your husband first. I mean you can't starve me with everything,so since i can't have you atleast fill up my stomach.

Bontle: Ofcause Sir but can you go and check over the kids so long.

Luthando: Yes mam.

I knew I was n't ready to hear my husband out yet but I knew I couldn't run away from reality either.So whatever it is that is bothering my husband i have to hear him out.

"I leave you too minutes and already you in deep thoughts,Your babies are sleeping and I'm starting

to think they not excited to see daddy around,how can they still be asleep at this time."

Bontle: You should blame baby girl,she was restless and I think she was wondering where did you go to because you weren't there when she woke up for her midnight feeding time and waking up the whole squad and now I guess they all tired because they couldn't sleep with the princess awake.

Luthando: Understand. Where is my breakfast.

Bontle:Follow me.

We went to the dinning room,where i had put his food.It was a bit awkward but I wasn't about to start the topic until he is finished eating but it seems to me that he couldn't wait so Luthando narrated everything that happened the day i asked him not to leave,the day I begged and told him I have a bad feeling about him leaving and that come out as if i was a nagging wife.I listened and listened with no disturbances at all until I think he was done.

Luthando: Baby say something please.

Bontle: What Luthando, that i told you so? or that you never listen to me?

Luthando: You can say whatever it is in your heart just don't give me the cold shoulder please.

Bontle: All i know is that all of this is too much for me and I don't know how to react as i had warned you about the day and yet i was nagging to you.

Luthando: I'm sorry okay, I'm sorry but I'm starting to believe that you missing the point here, Bontle i was taken advantage of can't you see.

Bontle: You did the same to me and you never heard me blaming anyone but my self, you shouldn't have let that lunatic in your flat like you say, you should have told her to leave.

Luthando: Now Bontle that is not fair, How woud i have known that she was to do that to me, I thought she came with good intentions this time.

Bontle: You thought, you know what I think, I think you should leave and please don't contact me unless is about the kids.

Luthando: And what does that mean about us.

Bontle: Exactly that. Leave before the kids sees you, I don't want you hurting them too.

Luthando: but Bontle you can't leave like that and say such.

Bontle: I have some packing and shopping to do later on before I leave to the village and I can't do that with you here.

Luthando: Come on Bontle don't do this.

Bontle: You know what hurt, is that you wanted to sleep with me but you don't even know the diseases your lunatic has, do you care that much for me.

Luthando: Bontle I'm sorry.

Bontle: I'm also sorry please leave.

I did not want him to leave but I couldn't look him in the eyes right now, I was hurt and it was too much for me, all of this is too much for me. My kids loves him after all he was with them the two weeks i was training so they bonded then and now I don't know

what to do and not involving them. Damn all of this hurts and hurts so bad.

LUTHANDO

I'm hurt and I'm hurt so much but I can't blame my wife right now, I messed up and I messed up big time this time. I never thought that I could hurt her like that ever in my life and she is right I'm also to blame in this because I allowed that psychopath bitch fool me and now I might lose my family. At least she is still going to the village to my mother that is something. "A message beeped on my phone."

\*hope you know that we might be expecting a minnie you and that would give you enough courage to marry me. I'm sorry I went about it the wrong way but I felt you needed a little booster to quicken the process. \*\*\*

The fuck what did dad get me into though. Yes ofcause Bontle said i shouldn't blame anyone but me, but I can't help and not blame dad too, if he didn't make a promise with his friend i couldn't have be3n facing this at the moment. I don't know what to do anymore I'm out of options. I think is time I speak with the seer. I wont leave today but will leave Friday with my wife to the village and would leave back to work after my two weeks leave is over.

"Oh you are still here"

Luthando: Yes baby I'm still here.

Bontle: Please come help me with bathing the kids.

Luthando: But you said (Bontle cut Luthando short.)

Bontle: I know what I said Luthando unless you want me cut you off the kids too.

Luthando: No my love ofcause not.

Bontle: Good, You can prepare the dramatic ones and will deal with my sweet babies Lonwabolwethu

and Aphiwe.

Luthando: I love you okay.

Bontle: Ofcourse.

Atleast she did not shut me out on the kids,that is something right and plus she didn't actually mention she doesn't love me,she just said ofcause even though i don't know what that means atleast she did not bluntly reject my words.

Bontle:You can drive us to the shops they wait for me with them in the car,I'm not going to buy too much and with your mother I'm sure this shopping is unnecessary,she would say "but baby you didn't have to,I would have bought all of that."

Luthando:(Smiling)yeah that is Thandiwe for you.

Bontle: Yah neh. (A message beeped again and Bontle eyed)



\*When are you telling sister wife about me\* The fuck this girl is crazy shame,very crazy. I gave Bontle the phone to read,she looked at me before responding.

Bontle: Deal with her and leave me out of it because when i asked youu to involve me you never listened.

Luthando: I hear you my wife i will sort it out.

Bontle: Till then leave me alone.

Luthando: I hear you my love.

I'm not going to leave her alone but I can't argue with her right now,not when he is still so furious. This is my future and I won't give up just like that,I would give out my heart for this woman.

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

My son and I,we going out today,that day we did not

really talk but instead we were pouring out our emotions through tears. I'm glad he did not push me away but willing to hear me out and give me a chance and this gathering thing. I still haven't spoken to Mmabontle about this, I need to sort out this thing with my son first then later I can fill her up because if we will have to fight about my son's existence before I fix things with him it would stress me out honestly.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Sorry did not post last night.....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOURTY SIX

LUTHANDO

I spend the whole day with my family although we could not join their mother while shopping or better yet go out to any restaurant to have lunch because

they kids are still young to be around unfamiliar people as according to culture they better of to be seen outside atleast after 3 months. Their mother was cevil with me like we not having problems and I was appreciative no lies. We were now heading home and it was almost Mmabontle's knockoff time and I still don't know if I'm expected to leave after dropping the family off. We got at the house but to my suprise Mmabontle was home already. I helped my wife with the kids first before taking the shopping bags, will get them for her when they are safe and sound in the house. Coming inside the house we were welcomed by a very nice aroma, I guess mother in-law outdid herself today.

Luthando: Good evening mother in-law.

Mmabontle: Evening, you know i was starting to think my daughter lied about you being around because did not see you last night and you also didn't join us for breakfast.

Luthando: Sorry about that mother i guess I was

very tired and I thought my wife here would wake me up but I guess she thought I needed the rest and did not disturb me.

Bontle:ha.a Luthando don't lie about me.

Luthando: But...."he was interrupted"

Bontle: No but you know the real reason you could not show face.

Mmabontle: I'm missing something here.

Luthando: Nothing mother,my wife here just trying to make me look like the bad guy to my mother-in-law.

Bontle: Oh really!

Luthando:(worried tone)Yes ofcause you are my wife.

Mmabontle: You know what you too,I sense tension and whatever it is let it not spoil my mood because tonight i have news to share,so please sort whatever it is with you too and come with a happy mood.

Bontle:Gosiame mma (is okay mom)

I followed her to the nursery, the kids use it during the day but she mostly sleeps with them, she is that overprotective.

Luthando: I guess I can't leave now because I don't think that is ideal, given the fact mother-in-law has news to share with us.

Bontle: Having you here and having to pretend with you sickens me but what is it to me because whatever you want you get and whatever you say goes, is a pity I'm only listened to after because it appears I'm nagging even when I'm serious.

Luthando: Can we not show your mother that there is something wrong between us until we okay.

Bontle: What makes you think I would listen to you when you never listen to me.

Luthando: Baby....-....

Bontle: No Luthando no, I'm sick and tired okay, I can't deal with the ancestors and their request and you also have to add on that, do not care at all that

all of this is too much for me given the fact that I have to share my attention with all of you, Your ancestors, my babies and you. It's too much until you understand that leave me alone and sort your problem you know best how because you didn't listen to me the first time.

"Bontle, Luthando you guys are bickering loud for everyone to hear but you forgetting this is my house and what is it that is so big that makes you shout out loud like that in front of my grand children."

Bontle: ga se Luthando. (Isn't it Luthando)

Mmabontle: ga go gathalatsenge gore kemang, e fela eseng mo pele ga ditlogolo tsame. (I don't care who is wrong but just not in front of my grand children.)

Luthando: I'm sorry mom (Luthando left the nursery but before he could close the door he heard Bontle letting it out.)

Bontle: He hurt me mom and I can't pretend to be

strong when it hurts so bad.

Mmabontle: Do you love him.

Bontle: That shouldn't even be questioned mah Luthando has my heart,I love him with everything in me but I don't know how to ignore this and move on,my heart is aching mother and you no what's funny.

Mmabontle: No I don't.

Bontle: Is him i want to comfort me mother but how would he do that when i can't stand his presence and not imagine him with another woman.

Mmabontle: Wareng,ware Luthando o go chetets e. (What are you saying,are you saying Luthando cheated on you.)

Bontle: Sorry mother but this is between me and Luthando and I shouldn't have said that,my husband didn't cheat.Please excuse me. (Bontle left her mother in the nursery but to her surprise Luthando was still by the door.)Mxm"s he said that looking at Luthando.)

Luthando: I'm sorry. (Mmabontle saw that and shake her head but decided not to involve her self because she knows not to involve herself in marriate people's life unless a meeting is called by the couples,so she had no say at all even though she didn't like the fact that her child was hurting.)

Luthando: Ngiyaxolis a mah. (I'm sorry mom)

Mmabontle: I'm sorry too my son because you too are stack together by life and my worry here is how are you going to sort all of this out."Mmabontle said all of that and left,Luthando wanted to comfort his wife but knew that he was the cause of the pain and he decided against it and went to his guest room while Bontle was in her room and Mmabontle finishing up with supper."

MTHOKOZISI MTHETHWA

"Hello"



Mthokozisi: Hello, you sound so not yourself. Inindaba (what's the problem.)

Mmabontle: Luthando is here and seems like he did something to Bontle and now the mood in the house is not okay and tonight I actually wanted to tell Bontle about us.

Mthokozisi: Really sthandwa sam (Really my love) But that could maybe cheer them both up, plus after all Bontle eventually has to know about us anyway. The timing might be wrong but also be good news to her you might never know my love.

Mmabontle: I hear you, anyway you called for me and not about my child. How are you my love.

Mthokozisi: I'm good but that is not the reason I called. I called to ask if it is possible you come with Bontle Friday because I overheard the queen requesting a driver for her and the babies to come this side Friday.

Mmabontle: Okay babe I can do that, plus is a bonus to see if my child is safe.

Mthokozisi: Thanks love thanks.

Mmabontle: I love you.

Mthokozisi: Oh and I love you more my future.

Mmabontle: Now that's cheesy what did you do to my man.

Mthokozisi: Mxm I'm trying and you do that, bye later.

"Dad i didn't know what to wear since i don't know where you taking me."

Mthokozisi: Beats me too because I'm battling with what you would like and not, in..... since....."Lethukuthula stopped him."

Lethukuthula: Dad we in this together okay, I also don't know your likes and dislikes don't beat yourself about it and you know what I think I know where we can go.

Mthokozisi: Where Lethukuthula, I think I'm going to regret this.

Lethukuthula: I've always wanted to go horse

ridding and I think the best teacher is my dad,what do you say dad.

Mthokozisi: I'm starting to get used to being called dad.

Lethukuthula: You should because you sir,you my dad.

Mthokozisi: That i am but did you asked if you do not have anything planned with the King because I don't want you forgetting the real reas on you here.

Lethukuthula: Relax will you and beside Uncle Luzuko is like on a mission of making sure you have a chance with knowing me.He is now like"Son I'm sure all I was supposed to do with you or teach you most of your daddy knows,so you have a week with him and a week with me"see now you stack with me for a week.

Mthokozisi: Oh yeah....-...

Lethukuthula: Yes Sir,why do you think he never bothered to disturb us ever.

Mthokozisi: Now that makes sense,go get ready

and I think the theme is tracksuit and cowhats Mr cowboy.

Lethukuthula: Yes Sir, see you in a few.

I can't believe I'm a father to such a smart boy, I know I never pray enough but thank you lord for such a blessing, for I now have plenty of reasons to smile and be happy. Lethukuthula's mother wants to meet, said something about her mother wanting us to do the right thing and I hope is nothing about us being together because there is no way I'm leaving my crazy woman ever. I don't know how will she take the news but I want to tell her with Lethukuthula around. I love them both and I wouldn't wish to lose any of them honestly.

BONTLE

I did not mean to tell my mom about me and Luthando but it just slipped because I'm hurt and

very hurt for that matter. Let me sleep i have a bit of a headache I'm sure my mom and Luthando will manage with the babies. "mhm,mhmm...."

"My Queen how are you."

Bontle: I'm not good mah, it hurts and I don't know if I'm selfish because Luthando was taken advantage off but the thought of him making love to another woman who is not me hurt, hurts and hurts so bad.

Great Queen: My Child relationships are not pap an flies but there would be ups and downs reason being that is part of life. A smooth relationship is impossible but we fight harder to stick together My Child...

Bontle: But Mah (Bontle was crying cuddled up to the queen)

Great Queen: I trust and believe in you, that girl is troubled my child you need to help her and she is what she is because she is lost and hurt.

Bontle: Wait mah, are you saying the girl troubling

us is the same girl i have to assist.

"Bontle....Bontle.... Bontle.....baby"

Bontle(yawning):Luthando what?

Luthando: Your mother is calling us for supper.

Bontle: Thanks will be there in a minute.

Luthando: Okay and your babie are awake.

Bontle: Coming.

I now know the girl but there was more i needed to ask,like why did they not warn Luthando or protect him from him,why did they allow the muti to work on him and all.Why (Bontle was sharing tears while thinking all of this.)I finished and joined the others.

"I actually thought you were taking a shower"

Bontle: No mother i was just cleaning up my face.

Mmabontle: I hear you,so since we waited for you is

fair you bless the food.

Uuka:(mumbling something)

Mmabontle: You can't talk but you already want to defend your mother. (Everyone in the table was laughing)

Bontle: Thank you boy. We may close our eye."  
THANKS YOU LORD FOR THE FOOD WE ABOUT TO  
EAT AND BLESS THE HANDS THAT HAD  
PREPARED THE FOOD AMEN."

Everyone: Amen

People started digging on their food with the kids playing alone."So Bontle,I have been seeing someone."

Bontle: I figured.

Mmabontle: Don't you dare I'm still your mother and I can still give you a beating if you get out of line.

Bontle: But mah (Luthando was giggling on the side)

Mmabontle: Don't mah me,as i was saying. So the

person or shall i say the man i have been seeing is Mthokozisi,you remember him right.

Bontle: I do and I actually had my suspicions but was waiting on you to tell me.

Mmabontle: Oh I see.So.....

Bontle: So what mah,I'm actually happy for you and I love the man too.

Mmabontle: Oh you do,so it means you won't have a problem with me coming with when you go to your inlaws because he had asked me to accompany you.

Bontle: Ofcause not mah.

Luthando: Since I took two weeks leave i think will join you guys.

Bontle: But Luthando i had asked for space did i not.

Mmabontle: Bontle not now please.

The awkward moment and all because of me.I'm trying but I can't stand him,maybe if he allows me



the space i want I would be better but not Luthando  
he wants to be all over my face.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

no EDITS....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: NOT INSERT J UST  
BONUS INSERT

FRIDAY MORNING

Queen Thandiwe: Sthandwa sami(My love)is the  
private jet available and the pilot,I need Bontle and  
the kids to be fetched because they visiting this  
side for the remaining days she has for her  
maternity leave and oh i will also need a driver to  
pick them up from Klerks dorp.

King Luzuko: Yes the jet is available and the pilot  
don't worry and about the driver Mthokozisi

mentioned you son being around Klerks dorp so he can drive them to J ohannesburg so you shouldn't stress yourself about that.

Queen Thandiwe: Let me call him and confirm if he would manage.

King Luzuko: And let me refresh so long,i need to see the seer my love after this,Something is off about him and he is trying so hard to hide it and I pray for his own good he is not planning something bad towards us. We royalties we can't just trust anyone and not even the seer himself.

Queen Thandiwe: Now you exaggerating,the seer has been loyal to us all these years and why now would he want to betray us.

King Luzuko: You can never know.

Queen Thandiwe: Yes you won't until you sit him down and ask.

King Luzuko: I think you right,Okay let me leave you to your call and get ready for my day ahead.

Queen Thandiwe: Yeah you do that because you

starting to think things that are not there.

King Luzuko: ai s uka baby(whatever baby).

Luthando's mother called Luthando just after the king left to the bathroom and Bontle was the one who answered because Luthando was also showering.

Bontle: Good Morning mom.

Queen Thandiwe: Morning my child,how are you.  
Where is Luthando i need to talk to him?

Bontle: I'm good mother and hope you are too,Luthando is in the shower and left his phone in the nursery for Esihle.

Queen Thandiwe: Luthando is spoiling Esihle Bontle and you allowing him.

Bontle: I'm not mother but I assume is because she is the only princess so I understand.

Queen Thandiwe: Don't come running to me in the

next sixteen years complaining of how Makhosazana is spoilt and how his father is allowing it. How is my other grandchildren?

Bontle: All good and eating too much.

Queen Thandiwe: Those are the true Nkosi grandchildren, They eat and too much that is why i bought so much.

Bontle(Laughing): My husband actually warned me about shopping, he mentioned you already bought the whole mall.

Queen Thandiwe: My son knows me what can i say those are my first grandchildren.

"Baby I left my phone this si....(Luthando stopped talking when he saw his phone with Bontle) oh there it is... Who is it?"

Bontle: It's mother here, I need to bath them. Bye mother in-law.

Luthando: two seconds will join you guys to assist baby. Good morning mom.

Queen Thandiwe: Good Morning my son,unjani  
(how are you)

Luthando: Ndiphilile mama wena unjani(I'm good  
mom and you)

Queen Thandiwe: I'm good, I just called to confirm if  
you were around Klerksdorp so you could drive  
Bontle and the kids to J ohannesburg.

Luthando: Oh that... I'm coming with to the village  
and so is Mmabontle.

Queen Thandiwe: Oh I did not know you coming and  
so is my friend but that is perfect. See you later  
then let me prepare Mmabontle's room.

Luthando: No mah,she is not visiting us,uncle  
Mthokozisi is the one who asked her to come.

Queen Thandiwe: You know for a second there is  
slept my mind that they seeing each other.

Luthando: understandable. See you later mom.

Queen Thandiwe: Later baby.

King Luzuko: Baby did you not see my watch,My special watch.

Queen Thandiwe: No my love but I sure it is in the jewellery room let me go check for you.

King Luzuko: Thanks baby you the best.

Queen Thandiwe: isn't it why you married me.

King Luzuko: No because you were chosen for me but here you are treating me just the way you should.

Queen Thandiwe: it is because you my love, I love you.

King Luzuko(getting close to kiss his wife): I love you too.

SEER

"There was lot of grunting and clapping in the seer's hut,mpepu (traditional medicine)was burned and the smoke was all over the room and it was dark

you could only hear the seer's voice communicating with the ancestors."

Seer: My ancestors what do you mean my wife is troubling the village Prince.(The seer did not want to jump to conclusions but he somehow had a bad feeling about this.)

Seer: I hear you my ancestors but isn't there a way i can appease you and we forget about all of this.(loud cries and sound of someone in pain was heard outside and the king was outside to see the seer. He did not know whether to enter or leave but something in him told him to enter.)

"Now what the king saw he was not prepared for,he found the seer naked,it was dark yes but the light coming through the door when the king opened the hut was the one that could assist the king to see inside and he would never recover from that because he also saw stripes on his body that shows he was beaten. While he was still

traumatized the seer was still communicating with the ancestors."

Seer: forgive me my ancestors i will do as told, You can stop with the beating it hurt and it burns, I know is my punishment to want and go against your request, forgive me but I am accepting my destiny. (After that the mpepu (traditional medicine) smoke went off and the seer's grunts and cries of pain stopped and when he came back to reality he found the seer looking at him with worry and all. He stood up to get dressed so he can attend to the king. Few minutes he was done and focused to king.

Seer: (bowing) My King, Good morning.

King Luzuko: Good Morning. Man are you okay, you've been acting strange lately.

Seer: been going through the most my king, as you can see I'm being punished for not agreeing to taking the chosen wife for me.



King Luzuko(Laughing): You joking right,a seer with a wife now that is confusing.

Seer: well laugh it all out but I'm actually waiting for the future chosen queen to assist me about this as that she is to assist me.

King Luzuko: The future Queen as in Bontle my daughter in-law,what has all of this has to do with her.

Seer: My King there is a lot you don't know about Bontle but she is stronger than me,she is the one chosen by the greatest and protect by the river queen.

King Luzuko: uthi uyadlala ndoda. (Say you lie man)

Seer: I wish i was but I'm not, what did you want I need to prepare for the Queen.

King Luzuko: So you know she is coming.

Seer: Really my king...

King Luzuko: Sorry man is just you have been out of so i thought.... I actually thought.....

Seer: That i would be planning something sinister?

King Luzuko(with popped eyes): I mean.... you know what never mind I'm sorry.

Seer: I don't blame you my king is difficult for me to focus around and helping you,this issue has been weighing too much on me but I take it the Queen will assist me.

King Luzuko: Lets hope so,let me get going.

Seer: Of cause my king and thanks for passing by.

King Luzuko: Don't mention it.

I figured who is the girl but I'm not really sure but if it is her why would they ancestors chose her for me,her of all people.This thing sucks because that girl is broken and there is a lot of work needed to be done to assist her,I mean the girl... oh my God i can't even talk about it let me wait for Luthando's wife because the ancestors mentioned she also now knows who is the chosen one for me,let's see if she will confirm my suspicions.

## LUTHANDO

We were busy bathing the kids my wife and I and she was quiet for my liking,i could see she was still angry and i did not want to add on that but she needed to hear this.

Luthando: Baby I'm sorry.

Bontle: So I'm i but I need time and space to think.

Luthando: I know but I need you baby,now more that ever (Luthando had little tear drops) do you understand this girl raped me and I can't report her,that she emotionally broke me deep down.

Bontle(Looking Luthando's way with sadness): I know my love but it hurts you never listened but I care more about you I'm sorry." Bontle said that genuinely from her bottom of her heart." I try to figure it out why this girl will go to all this troble to get you and on this side i worry if you did not impregnate her or worse did she not infect you and

you made it worse by wanting to sleep with me out of guilt.

Luthando: I'm sorry my wife.

Bontle: Marry me...

Luthando: What?

Bontle: Yes marry me, I know you want to marry me December but I actually can't wait till then so yeah marry me.

Luthando: Okay,Okay wait... Will talk about this at the village because you still need to be introduced to the villagers before we marry.

Bontle: Which will be done tomorrow.

Luthando: Wait what.... how...

Bontle: Luthando have you forgotten I'm chosen by the greatest and they know when is the right time.

Luthando: But the seer said....." Bontle cut him off"

Bontle: The seer said nothing,unless you don't want to marry me anymore.

Luthando:no...no...no...no... nothing like that babe

and you know it.

Bontle: Good finish up with the two boys but don't take it all wrong i still want my space."with that said Bontle left the boys with the father and took Makhosazana and Aphiwe with."

My wife is something else you know but atleast she still wants to marry me and that is enough for me to hold on onto,I love her and i love her so much God Knows that.Lets see our visit home wont make a difference for us because I want to kiss my wife,cuddle her is been long yoh..

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Short and unedited.... guys ku ruff I'm still getting the hung of being back at the office from working at home and the travelling and having to get home late then cook is tiring.... I'm not fully back but promise

to try and post....You loyalty and patience is noticed

\*Note back\* STILL LOVE YOU GUYS

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FOURTY SEVEN

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I still haven't gone to the doctors to confirm if really I'm not pregnant, it hasn't been seven days yet and I wanted to at least go after ten days. Things here at home are troubling, mom is always miserable and daddy is always happy and that to me doesn't make sense because when one is happy they both be and when one is sad and together they'd be both sad. My brother tried a lot reaching out to me since I have been communicating with Thando. I don't like her too I'm using her but I didn't want her tell my so called step brother about our relationship or whatever it is we having. "Kababa ukhona (Kababa are you there)"

Ntombikababa: Yes mom. "My mother really, what does she want now because I like it when they mind their own business and I do the same and this woman is becoming too much we were never friends shy now." ....-...." Baby please open up, I have a lot of things in my hands." ....-... "Now I wonder what is it that she has, agg let me open up for her.

I wasn't ready for this, damn what is this... Are we camping or better yet are we having a picnic.

Ntombikababa: Mama why so many things, What have you and daddy decided on a camping day or we having a picnic in my room.

Queen Londiwe: No! Please close the door this is for us, ladies day in, I missed you so I decided we have a minnie picnic in your room.

Ntombikababa: But why so many stuff.

Queen Londiwe: Oh here is a grass mat 'trying to make it seem we are at the park' Then the pillows are to get us comfortable on the grass mat. We have a picnic basket too with a lot of food and wine and all.

Ntombikababa: I see but why.

Queen Londiwe: Do i need a reason why to spend a day with my daughter.

Ntombikababa: No mom but....-.... (Her mother cut her off before she could finish her sentence.)

Queen Londiwe: No buts, come help me here to set up but first move your couch we need a lot of space for the grass mat.

Ntombikababa: Okay mom.

I was annoyed but couldn't tell her that and as for the wine, no i can't drink that not when i think I'm pregnant. I can't be careless even before I know the end results of my effort but what is worse now is this woman asking me to push heavy stuff, I might be pregnant for heaven sakes and this is not healthy for the baby. This sure is going to be one hell of the day.

"There, all is set, go wear back your pyjamas



too."really now and to come think of it i did not notice that she was also in pyjamas.

Ntombikababa: mother'said that with irritation that she knows I'm now narrated."

Queen Londiwe: Don't mother me and go get dressed. "I went in my closet but a thought crossed my mom that i should take a picture of my naked body and send to future baby daddy.I took the picture and wrote a message with it.

Text Message \* Is too early to tell but our heir is still burning in the oven baby daddy.\* I pressed send and joined mom after dressing up in my sleep wear.

Queen Londiwe: You know i wanted us to talk,sit and get comfortable first.

Ntombikababa: You want us talk about what mom.

Queen Londiwe: about that Prince you love so much.

Ntombikababa: What about him?

Queen Londiwe: I want to help you get him.

Ntombikababa: You do?

Queen Londiwe: Why acting surprised, I did say before that I do but you been distant but I know you have been planning something, so how far are you with the plan and where can I help.

I was shocked to say the least but this could work on my favour having mom on my side because I think in due time I will need someone on my side and mommy here is offering herself. "Okay now that you all settled tell me what you have planned." Woe this woman.

Ntombikababa: Well let me eat something first and I will tell you.

Queen Londiwe: Yeah you right lets have something first.

IN THE JET

Mmabontle was in a bedroom with the grand children sleeping,she said the trip from Klerks dorp to J ohannesburg tired her and she needed to rest a little but took the four troublesome babies with her. Bontle was with Luthando with their sitbelt on and no one said anything to any one until Luthando received a message. Bontle could see the change in his face but decided not to ask because she already knew who it might be.

Bontle: So baby you took leave at work"Luthando could hide the shock in his face,his wife just called him baby."

Luthando: Yes baby i had taken two weeks leave,after everything that has happened to me,I knew better than being alone and keeping quiet about it.

Bontle: We going to get through this okay (Bontle said that touching Luthando's other hand.) I'm not going to leave your side,I know i said I need space

but deep down i knew you my space. I love you Luthando.

Luthando heaves a loud sigh after hearing the words,it was as if he was holding his breath and him hearing his wife saying she would be on his side meant everything to him. Luthando looked up before to his wife.

Luthando: I'm not one to pray but the past few days been praying for the Lord God to keep my family. You my sanity baby,You and the kids and I can't imagine my life without you guys. I love you so much.

Bontle: I know and that is why i know that whatever happens I'm not leaving you because you my husband are my everything.

Luthando: You don't know how much that means to me my love.

Bontle: Trust me I do and believe you me when i say

i trust and believe that you love me and only me with the kids.

Luthando: That i do my love (all along the couple where talking with their heads few inches away but now their forehead were close together having an eye contest until the two kissed.)

"Haibo i leave a few minutes and you two are planing to make more babies."

Bontle: Mama kante goreng lotlhe le nagana gore nna le Luthando fa re le ba nosi re nagana go dira bana ba balance.?(Mama,why is it that everyone thinks that whenever I'm with Luthando alone we thinking of making more babies.?)

Mmabontle: We just being careful,You too can't be trusted in one room.

Bontle:Traditionally we married,so practically at some instance we are allowed an alone time.

Luthando: Soon baby I'm marrying you and mama i want them and the kids to join us.

Mmabontle: No Luthando you not taking my daughter and my grand children.

Bontle: Mama.

Mmabontle:Mama eng wena,gatwe nna ke sale lemang. (Mama what Bontle,who do you think i will be staying with.)

Luthando: Kodwa man(but mom)....-....(he was cut off)

Mmabontle: Kodwa nix Luthando. (But nothing Luthando) don't say anymore words the kids will be staying with me.

Luthando: My mother will say the same too.

Mmabontle: Then she will take two and I two.

Bontle: No never,I don't want My kids grow separated mama,so that one wont work,the babies should be with us and they would take turns visiting their grand parents .

Luthando: That is better my love,than to have them fighting over them.

Mmabontle: Mxm"Mmabontle said that leaving then

again because she was really hurt, she did not know it would hurt like this when she eventually let go of Bontle."

Bontle: Don't worry baby she will be okay.

Luthando: But why do I feel like she hates me now.

Bontle: she will eventually get over it baby you my husband not her and your their father not her.

Worse we both alive the kids are better with us than them.

Luthando: true that but I hope she would really be okay baby.

Bontle: I'm her daughter and trust me when I say she will be.

Luthando: Yeah you right my love.

The flight back to the village was not long because the couple were engaging into many topics, They had both forgotten about Ntombikababa and even Luthando forgot about the text messages he got

from her, Bontle also preferred not asking and knowing about the text messages but she knew that she trusted her husband.

## KWA NDLOVU KINGDOM

Lethukuthula: Uncle this is my last week and we still haven't been together as promised.

King Luzuko: Just because I was giving you time to bond with your father.

Mthokozisi: And I thank you my king but this one is too determined.

King Luzuko: I think all of this was to combine you all because really shadowing me has got nothing to do with school but I just wanted to spend time with the smart kid here, not knowing the smart kid is my son.

"Laughter around the table erupted but all was stopped but a heavy thunders torm outside."

Queen Thandiwe(scared with eyes popped out):And



then?

King Luzuko: Beats me because it was sunny outside and did not show any signs of rain today.

Mthokozisi: could be the ancestors (Before he could utter anymore words the seer appeared out of nowhere and this scared Lethukuthula more because it was his first seeing that and everyone saw that but ignored him.)

Seer: The chosen Queen has set foot in our village and alot will change.

King Luzuko: Bontle has arrived.

Seer (bowed his head before he answered):Yes my king.

Mthokozisi: So all of this is because of her.

Seer: Not only her but the Nkosi heirs (the seer was about to disappear when another heavy thunders torm hit,now everyone went outside to check what is going on,if it was going to rain or.)

They all went out but found a very huge lion

outside Lethukuthula wanted to run but his father stopped him. The kingdom is far from the villager so none would witness this beside the people in the kingdom. The seer went and bowed in front of the lion and second later the gate opened and the car that had Mmabontle and the kids including the Prince and future king came in. The moment they reached everyone, They all got out and none could see the lion until Bontle went and rushed to hug the lion." Grandpa you came (she had teary eyes, she grow to love the king and Queen in her sleep visit and the king himself came to welcome him home and this was new to Queen Thandiwe because it never happened with her) Seeing her daughter hugging a lion Mmabontle fainted and Mthokozisi rushed took her. Everyone was stunned about this Luthando included after a while the lion roared.

LOUD ROAR WAS HEARD ALL OVER THE VILLAGE AND THE VILLAGERS WERE NOW WORRIED, FIRST IT WAS HEAVY THUNDERSTORMS AND NOW A LION LOUD ROAR.

The lion after disappeared but heavy rain followed, everyone looked up before they ran back in the house. Mthokozisi help Mmabontle up before she catch cold the king help Luthando with the kids and Bontle was busy on the floor with the seer both saying God Knows what. Lethukuthula was now in Queen Thandiwes hands because he was scared the hell out.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

I Know it is short but is the first one to welcome our long weekend. Enjoy and thanks for the patience

No eddits forgive me

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FORTY EIGHT

KWA NDLOVU KINGDOM

The rain never stopped raining and yet the seer and Bontle were still outside doing Good knows what."Yazi baba (You know my husband.)I'm still shocked of what just happened.

King Luzuko: Not more than i am,my mother once mentioned something like that but I thought is one of those kingdom fairytales but today it was proven not to be.

Queen Thandiwe: But how and why her."Luthando was on the stairs when her mother asked that,he was hoping that was not a question of jealousy but of shock like to everyone else."

King Luzuko: There is a lot the seer mentioned about her that i didn't want to believe but I guess truly she is the remarkable one,chosen by the great great great great ancestors of this kingdom.

Queen Thandiwe: What does that mean baba (husband) she is not from Royalty all of these is confusing.

Luthando: Mother I'm sorry to involve my self to

your conversation with that but whatever that concerns my wife concerns me too, Bontle is going through the most and your questions might scare her off thinking that you're competing with her. Can we all just wait on the seer and all will be explained to us.

Queen Thandiwe: But....

Luthando: No mah that's my wife you talking about, dad please talk to mom because Bontle is not going to take it as mom is curious and all. But take it otherwise so please dad.

Queen Thandiwe: Haibo Luthando (wow Luthando)

Luthando: No mah, let me go check on my wife and may please go check on the quads for me in the mean time.

Luthando went outside for Bontle and he found her passed out with the seer. Mthokozisi was in his room with Mmabontle and Lethukuthula because she was out of it but it was out of shock, Lethukuthula was shocked but recovered

from that.

Lethukuthula: Dad is she going to be okay.

Mthokozisi: I'm hoping so son and you are you okay.

Lethukuthula: I'm a big man dad,so I'm okay.

Mthokozisi: Don't play damm with me,You know what i am talking about. " Mymy...my..my daughter,Mth....Mthoko....zisi where is my daughter.

Mthokozisi: Mmabontle you need to rest Bontle is okay.

Mmabontle: But....but...i saw a lion.

Lethukuthula: Dad I'm leaving,will meet up later.

Mthokozisi: Sure.

Mmabontle: Dad"Mmabontle was out of it that she did not even see the resemblance between Lethukuthula and Mthokozisi but the dad word caught her attention.

Mthokozisi: Yes dad,sleep will talk about everything else when you recovered from the shock or do you need to shower first.

Mmabontle: No Bontle,I need to see my daughter and my grand kids first.

Mthokozisi: Oh my God,forgot you and your stubbornness or do you want me fuck you back to your senses.

Mmabontle: No but my kids" Mthokozisi shut Mmabontle up with a kiss"

**\*REMOVED\***

King Luzuko: Nawe kodwa Thandiwe( but you too Thandiwe)

Queen Thandiwe: Ini (what) was i wrong to ask?

King Luzuko: ask ini Thandiwe ai suka maan. (Ask what Thandiwe ai no maan)"Luzuko said that leaving his wife following behind Luthando but he was not prepared for what he saw,Bontle and the seer passed out like that.

King Luzuko: And then?

Luthando: Happens alot when she communicate with the ancestors.

King Luzuko: This must be to much for her.

Luthando: You have no idea and that leaves me with no idea on what to do when she is like this but to wait until she wakes up. Even when she is sleeping i don't know if it's normal sleep or she is communicating with them.

King Luzuko: I'm sorry son.

Luthando: Is okay dad.

NTOMBIKABABA

"So you telling me you slept with him."

Ntombikababa: Yes mother but he was out of it.

Queen Londiwe: That does n't matter he broke your virginity he will have to marry you that according to royalty traditions.



Ntombikababa: But I was not a virgin.

Queen Londiwe: Did you not say he was out of it.

Ntombikababa: Yes I did.

Queen Londiwe: Then you my child was a virgin before you slept with him and that is the end of the story.

Ntombikababa: But what if i fall pregnant for him,won't that work?

Queen Londiwe: Did you not say the seer said you can't conceive for anyone else but your chosen one.

Ntombikababa: Yes but....

Queen Londiwe: No buts.

Ntombikababa: No mom what I'm trying to say is the seer might be lying,I mean i went through so much and yet out seer could not see that nor mention that to you guys,even the Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom seer could not see nor tell all the bad deeds i had planned for their Prince,so with that said I'm not trusting any seer.

Queen Londiwe: Kababa...

Ntombikababa: No mah lets first check the pregnancy part if it does n't work out we can try the virginity part for now let's work on my plan first.

Queen Londiwe: Okay Princess

I don't want to lie the day spent with mom was fruitful unlike with dad he would have told me otherwise that is how holly and how he values his relationship more with his friend than me his only daughter but what can i say his son is marrying his friends daughter so I'm no more needed to bond the friends hip. The door opened and it was dad, I guess I did not hear him knock because I was still in my own world.

King Daluxolo: My two favorite ladies. (With what was going on between the king and Queen, Londiwe was not sure if she was still the favorite.)

Ntombikababa: Dad

Queen Londiwe: My King

King Daluxolo: What are you too upto without me that you did not ask me to join you all on your picnic.

Queen Londiwe(with attitude); That should tell you something

King Daluxolo(politely): Which is what my wife.

Queen Londiwe: That we wanted out alone time.

King Daluxolo(laughing): You too an alone time stop joking.

Ntombikababa: What does That mean dad.

Queen Londiwe: Yes what you mean Daluxolo,that i can't be with my daughter again.

King Daluxolo: You know exactly what I mean Londiwe,anyway i wanted to take the both of You out but seems as if you both well feed will call Lesego to join me.

Queen Londiwe: Oh yes remind us of him."King chose to ignore her and call his son."

King Daluxolo: Don't meet me at \*\*\*\*\* restaurant in 30 minutes,Yes I will pay Lesego and yes if you with Thando come with her,stop joking around I'm not

your grandpa.

Now that call broke my heart because that used to me receiving such calls,I used to get that attention and now Lesego happened,You see what j meant when i say all is taken away from me and why must I take a stand.Enough is enough,now I'm fighting for what's rightfully mine." Don't worry you will have your daddy time back"

Ntombikababa: What do you mean mah.

Queen Londiwe: exactly that,come on lets tidy up the mess we made.

Ntombikababa: Yes mam.

BONTLE

I was passed out but for the first time in my life i enjoyed it,I saw my dad and my grand grand grand parents from the Ngcobo Family,they were giving me blessings to my marriage with Luthando and so

was dad too and that was the best part seeing my dad again. He was happy and at peace and he told me that he has been with me at all times and that i needed not to worry because I'm always protect and what made him more at peace is that it was no longer the Ngcobo ancestors protecting me alone but the Nkosi ancestors too. I woke up but found the king staring at both me and the seer, I guess that might have scared him.

Bontle: Baby can you please help the seer to his hut, Dad I'm sorry to scare you like that.

King Luzuko: Is okay my daughter but are you okay.

Bontle: Yes dad i am and is him that is not okay because he is still been punished.

King Luzuko: So is real this thing about him and the chosen wife.

Bontle: Very much real, baby help him because he is going through the most right now.

Luthando: Alone?

Bontle: Realy baby,of cause not,ask someone to help you.

King Luzuko: Not me thank You,lets go in my daughter my wife is waiting for you inside.

Bontle: And my mother is she okay?

King Luzuko: Don't worry about your mother she is in safe hands.

Both me and the king went inside leaving my husband to help out the seer and a maid was waiting for me with a blanket,my God did not even notice i was all wet and had forgotten that it was raining a minute ago,damn the Nkosi ancestors though. I thanked the maid for the blanket. " Oh my baby you must be cold,I had prepared a bath for you in Luthando's room,I'll ask one of the maids to take you and please dress warm I don't want you catching cold."

Bontle: Thanks mother that will help.

Queen Thandiwe: Ofcause it would,hurry up i

prepared some food for you all.

King Luzuko: You mean the chef.

Queen Thandiwe: My Kingdom my rules so even if is the maid who cleaned i would still say i did.

Bontle(Laughing): Not for long though mother'Bontle saw the change in the queens face but she was joking"

King Luzuko: Already taking lead i see.

Bontle: No no no father,I still want to enjoy being doctor Ngcobo. "Doctor Nkosi sthandwa sami(my love)Doctor Nkosi

Queen Thandiwe(awkwardly smiling):A very good one at that.Makoti (daughter in-law)your water will get cold.

Bontle: Yes mother thank you.

Queen Thandiwe: I'm your mother I'm supposed to take care of you,you don't have to thank me.

Bontle: Okay mother,Luthando please show me your room since you here.

King Luzuko: And not anymore babies as of yet we still enjoying the quads.

Luthando: That statement again,come on baby let's go.clearly we baby making machines to our parents it's no use arguing that.

Queen Thandiwe: Vele you not to be trusted.

Luthando helped me to his room but could not help but notice the change in the queens face after my joke but it must have been my imagination,mother loves me And she is the one who invited me here after all,she wouldn't have if she hated me that much,unless if she was pretending all along.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

REMOVED part will be posted in the group later,if you haven't joined the group now is the time to do so. The group name is "ONE NIGHT STAND MY



## CONFUSION FANS"

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FORTY NINE

### LUTHANDO

Bontle has been in the bathroom for almost an hour now, I hope she is okay and not busy with the ancestors because that would be too much communication haw. "Luu are you not joining me" That is her soft voice, she should that that the castles rooms are sound proff or else mother was going to be on her case on dinner table or daddy.

Luthando: I'm coming baby.

Bontle: Kante o be o emetse ke go bitse papa ga Esihlesethu. (haw were you waiting for me to call you Esihlesethu's father.)

Luthando: Eish with everything that has been happening i don't know what's right and wrong anymore.

Bontle: A wise man once told me that couples fight and if their love is genuine nothing can ever break them and i chose to listen to him.

Luthando: But you got to admit I'm a disappointment.

Bontle: Yes I am disappointed in you but I can't let one problem define you,us and how our relationship will be.Come on and take of your clothes so you could join me.

Luthando: The water must be cold because is been an hour since you've been in here.

Bontle: This is a second bath,refilled it before I called you to join me,you waisting time come before everyone gets tired with the quads and call us to join them.

I joined my wife and she came on top of me,she was sleeping on my chest her back facing me and the feeling it was out of this world plus it has been long since i was this close to her.It felt like home just where I belong and nowhere else but here with

her.

"Make love to me"

Luthando: No Bontle you not healed yet i can wait my love don't worry about me.

Bontle: is not about you is something I want to, is been like what a moths and 2 weeks if I'm not mistaken.

Luthando: But baby that doesn't give assurance you ready and as a doctor you should know.

Bontle: Yes I should know and as a lawyer you should know that you have to prove everything you say and we won't know unless we try and that would be the proff we need to know if I'm healed or not.

Luthando: I can never say no to that.

Bontle: Good, did you lock the door of the room before joining me in the bathroom.

Luthando: Yes mam.

Bontle: Good let's forget everything and anyone and remind one another why our love is worth fighting for.

Luthando: At your service mam.

Luthando started kissing his with because while talking Bontle shifted a little to be face to face with Luthando and while kissing you could tell Bontle didn't want any four play but was ready for any action.

\*\*\*\*\*REMOVED\*\*\*\*\*

MMABONTLE

I was still traumatized of what I saw earlier on but a bit calmer now, Mthokozisi was in the bathroom doing God Knows what. Upto today i still ask my self when did i get this wild but it must be because of him because the things he does to me are out of

this world,I was busy playing with my clit when i heard him talk,see I'm someone i don't know my self the thought of him turns me on hence I'm got playing with my clitoris thinking about the things he does too me.

Mthokozisi: ah.ah....you not allowed to play with yourself unless instructed to you hear me.You touch without permission you get punished accordingly. Have you ever been denied your happy ending.

Mmabontle: No.

Mthokozisi: Then don't do things you not allowed to or you will find yourself begging me to make you come.

Mmabontle:I'm sorry babe,so can we talk about the boy who was here earlier.

Mthokozisi: The boy is my son,Lethukuthula is the boy's name and i found out about his existence a week ago is almost 2 weeks now.

Mmabontle: You mean you only found out about him now, recently.

Mthokozisi: Yes and I still have to meet up with his mother sometime next week.

Mmabontle: Oh so what happened between the two of you (Mthokozisi could hear the hurt in her voice)

Mthokozisi: Don't be sad my love, she is one of my one night stand, we were not romantically involved and we still not. There is a lot i have to tell you about me before i meet you. i never believed in commitment till I meet you and no you not any different from them but something in me moved when i saw you that day.

Mmabontle: So there are chances of others coming.

Mthokozisi: Not at all it was a mistake only with her mother but a good one because his existence and you gave me more reasons to try out this life thing.

Mmabontle: What do you his existence and mine does that.

Mthokozisi: as i said I a working out process but

now is not the time to fill you in can we do it maybe tomorrow.

Mmabontle: I can do with that. Now how old is my son.

Mthokozisi: Like the sound of that coming from your mouth, your son, our son. He is 13 years my love.

Mmabontle: What are his likes and dislikes, allergies and all.

Mthokozisi: Relax will you because I'm also still getting to know the boy.

Mmabontle: Oh my bet, sorry babe.

Mthokozisi: Don't worry babe I understand.

Mmabontle: What time must we join everyone.

Mthokozisi: Don't worry the Queen will send someone to call us.

Everything was too much to take in but I can't punish Mthokozisi for the life before I came around

even if he had five kids would accept them but I would have a problem if he had someone he loved more than me, what am I even saying I loved Bontle's father and I still do I guess it wouldn't have been fair on him if his ex's bothered me.

LESEGO

"Lesego you proposed without telling me first"

Lesego: I'm telling you now.

King Daluxolo: It would have been nice giving the old man heads up.

Lesego: I'm sorry dad but I think Thando is giving me love potion when I think about her I turn to forget about everything and anyone else but her is like I leave in the world where it is just the two of us.

King Daluxolo: Used to feel like that with your mom.

Lesego: Then what happened dad.

King Daluxolo: Royalty happened my son but I'm



happy your first true love is a princess because choosing between culture and feelings is always difficult so I'm glad you won't go through what I went through.

Lesego: Do you still love mom.

King Daluxolo: A lot and that she knows so is your other dad but I respect her marriage and your other dad knows that and beside your mother deserved the best not to be my second wife hence I let go of her and look how happy she is today with her family.

Lesego: Yea true that. Anyway about my ceremony next week can Thando come.

King Daluxolo: Yes of course she can and by the way where is she I thought you would be here with her.

Lesego: I was joking dad Thando is a student.

King Daluxolo: So when you paying Lobola (dowry)

Lesego: I was hoping that could be done soon as possible after my welcome back home ceremony.

King Daluxolo: I'm never calling my friend about such things because I did inform him that we were

coming and you too went out there and got engaged without our knowledge and now I don't know what will I say to king Luzuko.

Lesego: I'm sorry dad.

My father is strict but not that king strict but fatherly strict, he has been there most of My childhood days even now that I'm old he is still doing his fatherly duties. I never had daddy issues instead i was blessed with two dad's and for that I'm forever thankful and about the proposal, I proposed the day i visited her in her residence but I'll let her be the one telling how was it because it was about her after all.

"Damn look at the time I have to leave because I can't have more reasons for your step mother hating me."

Lesego: You know i still don't get it why now because she never had issues with me instead she loved me like her own, now she acts as if she never

known about me.

King Daluxolo: Beats me because I too don't know her real reasons why now.

Lesego: Maybe is because of her daughter.

King Daluxolo: she needs to grow up I know it might be too late but is time I show her what's right and wrong because she is now becoming something i don't know only because of Prince Luthando.

Lesego: I'm hurt she can't have him but at the same time happy because if they were together i could have missed the chance with Thando.

King Daluxolo: That might be their problem,you being with her even when you know she is trying her luck with her brother.

Lesego: They can hate me all They want I don't care but I'm never leaving Thando.

King Daluxolo: Vele don't,pay up will transfer more on your allowance although you all grown and all but I'm still giving you allowance.

Lesego: You can stop when I'm a husband thank

you.

King Daluxolo: You are busy taxing me and thanking me for that mxm bye.

Lesego: Bye dad.

As soon as dad left i paid the bill and I was about to call my fiance but she bit me up to it because she called in first.

NTOMBIKABABA

"I can see I'm pregnant and I can see Prince Luthando coming towards me but he seems to far and all of the sudden i felt my stomach burning,my stomach was burning and it was hurting my baby,I tried calling Luthando but I saw he was not alone but someone was behind her and that was Bontle. I screamed because I was really burning out and I couldn't take it no more."

"Ntombikababa vùka. (Wake up Ntombikababa)"Haibo.Whats wrong wake up my baby. (The Queen was panicking because Ntombikababa was crying and holding her stomach she touched her too but she was burning,she rushed in the bathroom to get a towel and put it in cold water. She was putting the towel on her tummy when she woke up.)

Ntombikababa:Mother help,my baby my stomach is burning.

Queen Londiwe: Your baby Kababa you not even sure you pregnant.

Ntombikababa: Mother it is burning me.

Queen Londiwe: Okay okay let me go get ices cubes in the fridge.

Ntombikababa: No help me go in the bathroom and have a cold bath mother because it feels like hell.

Queen Londiwe: Come lets go(when Ntombikababa moved from the bed her mother saw blood)Did you

not say you pregnant,are you on your period.

Ntombikababa: No no no no no no Mother this can't be please call the guards i need to go to the hospital.

Queen Londiwe: This could be your period and not a miscarriage you heard what the seer said.

Ntombikababa: No mother i can't listen to that full....aaaaaaaaahhhhhh mother I'm burning my stomach is burning,help me mom please help me.....

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

WILL POST THE REMOVED PART IN THE GROUP IF YOU STILL HAVEN'T JOINED US THE GROUP NAME IS "ONE NIGHT STAND MY CONFUSION FANS"

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY

BONTLE

having sex with my husband was the best decision ever, it wasn't what I needed to know that he is mine but the connection man, it was out of this world. The kiss so passionate, everything reminded me of the day he confessed his love. My one and only one night stand and now he is my everything.

Relationships are not sail in the park, I might not have experienced it but wasn't a full either. I read novels and watched movies, they might not have been real life stories but some were based on true stories, take your Jack and Rose, Romeo and Juliet and so fourth, so I can't expect mine to be all rosey but I won't tolerate bullsh\*t either.

"So after giving you the good sex (kiss on the cheek) you going to bluzz about me (kiss on the nose) or are you going to return the favor and ride me one more time (Kiss on the forehead.)

Bontle: I knew you are a sex addict but I didn't know you would make our parents we busy cooking more

babies.

Luthando: Mood killer

Bontle: You'll thank me later.

Luthando: of cause my Queen but how ever thank you for loving this idiot.

Bontle: is not like I have a choice I'm stack with this idiot.

Luthando: Now you killing another man's ego.

Bontle: Is to big I had too.

Luthando: Oh is it(Luthando said all that sneaking his hands under Bontle's T-shirt

Bontle: Hai taaka Uuka( No Uuka's father)

Luthando: damn that Xhosa accent would make me fuck you right in front of the King and Queen.

Bontle: I give up with you. Let me go and join my in-laws and see if I can't be of use somewhere.

Luthando: you'd rather not serve your husband but choose slavery.



Bontle: only because he never gets satisfied.(Bontle said that leaving the room and joining others.)

Luthando and I ain't perfect but we worth fighting for, now that I know the chosen one for the seer is a bit difficult because the Lady is addament to have what's mine but will pray about it and ask my ancestors that they make me even more stronger. I saw the Queen first in the dinning hall and when I reached her she bowed.

Queen Thandiwe: My Queen,your pres ence is felt and I now see that is time to step down as you the most chosen one.

Bontle: Mother what are you doing.

Queen Thandiwe: Showing you appreciation to your pres ence,what i saw today I have never saw with my naked eyes and for that I acknowledge that you the greatest about all as the seer always said.

Bontle: Mother I'm not yet ready and for that I want

you hold my hand while still the Queen because there is a lot I still have to deal with and all.

Queen Thandiwe: Have I ever told you I love you and ever thanked you for making my son the happiest man on planet earth.

Bontle: (smiling and hugging her mother in law) not today but I wouldn't mind you saying it again.

Queen Thandiwe: I love you mntanami(my child)so much and thank you for being the wife you are and mother you are to my son and grandchildren.

Bontle: (Pulling away from the hug)Love you too mother.

Queen Thandiwe: Now come let's go prepare the table for our husband.

Bontle: And what will the maids do(Bontle said that jokenly of cause)

Queen Thandiwe: not even a day yet and you want to order my maids around.(Smiling)

Bontle: benefit of being a future Queen.

The Queen smiled at Bontle's last statement while shaking her head. She was still adapting to the revelation about Bontle being the chosen one because she never want any bad blood between her and her daughter in-law.

LUTHANDO

I have to admit my wife caught me by suprice there and I had never expected that honestly. I appreciate her efforts for this relationship, given the fact that everything was rushed for her but beside everything, I love my wife "SMS notification"

Text message\* I need you,you need to come to the hospital because I think something is wrong with the baby\*

"Shit,shit,shit. God who ever I sinned please forgive me because I see that everyday the devil is texting

me, what did I ever do to have to deal with such a nuisance of a gold digging slut of a princess. Father I'm sorry to say such bad words about a fellow woman but this woman is testing my patience with her.

" baby your presence is requested by the Queen"

Luthando: Queen who?

Bontle: stop playing maan Luthando and come join us, everyone is already here waiting for you.

Luthando: can we talk just two minutes.

Bontle: Two minutes rragwe Lonwaboletu. (two minutes Lonwaboletu's father.)

Luthando: Here check that (Luthando gave Bontle his phone to read the text message.)

Bontle: (shaking her head) You don't need to go there and keep ignoring her like that because there is no baby and there wouldn't have been any.

Luthando: what do you mean Bontle.

Bontle: Come on you said two minutes and two minutes is over. Trust your wife and stop doubting

me.

Luthando: Yes my Queen.

Bontle: Shall we?

Luthando: After you my Queen.

Life will never be dull with this woman in my life. It was the best decision ever to take leave and join my wife because I couldn't imagine my life without her in it. She is everything and anything I ever needed in my life, her and the kids complete me, I'm this not so perfect happy man because of her and I'm thankful for that.

"Hope you not thinking about the princess"

Luthando: not in front of the Queen of my heart, you my wife are the one busy running around my mind.

Bontle: No wonder I'm so tired you keep allowing me to run in you mind and never care if I get tired.

Luthando: I was about to ask you to stop because you were starting to worry me too if you ain't tired aow.

Bontle: You sitting next to me.

Luthando: you didn't have to mention it because I would have anyway.

Bontle: mhm I see the ego is back again.

I couldn't help but smile in front of my wife, God this woman has my heart in her hands. I mean how the the world did I love and love so deep for that matter. I did not know I was staring till my wife said "Earth to Luthando Nkosi"

"Hai myeke udlile wadla nesandla" (no leave him, you feed him love potion and he ate your hand too.)

Queen Thandiwe: I'm glad Bontle was the one feeding him, imagine if it was someone else and not her.

King Luzuko: Yea you should thank the lucky stars that the Nkosi ancestors are on your side or else I would be feeding you to my dogs at the back for feeding my son love potion.

Bontle: Baby say something.

Mthokozise: Yes baby do the love potion talking.

MmaBontle: Mthokozisi.....

Mthokozise: INI?(what?)

MmaBontle: My daughter did nothing to anyone, if there is anyone who did something to the other it must be Luthando.

Luthando: Mama.

MmaBontle: Don't mama me,we all know my daughter was innocent before she meet you,now she babies you in front of us(everyone on the table laughed even Lethukuthula.)

Mthokozise: And you what are you laughing at?were you not supposed to close your ears when the elders are talking.

King Luzuko: Don't worry Mtho he will pray for us.Son you may begin.

Lethukuthula: But this is not fair.

MmaBontle: You right my son nothing in life is

fair, come on I want to know if my son can pray or not (everyone on the table was shocked to MmaBontle's words and worse part they all come out of love. Mthokozise couldn't show it but he was over the moon.)

Lethukuthula: but I thought you my mother away from my mother you supposed to fight for me and protect me (everyone yet again shocked but not about to ask questions like how)

MmaBontle: That my son is showing you my true love because my son would never complain when asked to pray. Now go on my hungry.

Lethukuthula: May we all close our eyes (everyone did and Lethukuthula blessed the food and the hands that prepared it.) Amen

Everyone: Amen

MmaBontle: wow I'm so proud of you my son. (She said all that skilling)

Everything that happened on the dinner table was a



life lesson and the lesson about today was love and family is love,I see where my wife got the good heart,it was so easy for MmaBontle to accept Uncle Mthokozise's son,I mean other woman could have caused a massive drama for no reason.That's it I'm marrying my wife soon other than later before they snatch her away from me,not that they would succeed but one has to mark their territory.

To be continued.....

Note Back" to those about to say admin is to short please forgive me,I'm still reading my story too,so to see how I ended and how to continue with Other characters POV."

Your patience with me is appreciated "THANKS IN ADVANCE"

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY CONTINUATION

## QUEEN THANDIWE NKOSI

"Mother in-law I need you to come with me somewhere as I don't know the area."

Queen Thandiwe: where my future Queen?

Bontle: I think is Kwamas hu Kingdom, not sure but I think that's what my husband once said.

Queen Thandiwe: Why? Do you know is like an hour thirty minutes there my child? what is it, is it urgent?.

Bontle: Please mother I wouldn't have ask if it was not urgent and I can't ask my husband because I don't want him anywhere near that kingdom.

Queen Thandiwe: Okay but you scaring me let me ask the guards to join and drive us and inform our kings about our trip.

Bontle: is okay mother.

Queen Thandiwe: Oh here is the king.

I have questions to ask my daughter-in-law, a lot for that matter but I could see whatever it is that she wants to do there seems important but what could that be because Bontle has no relations with the Sithole family. Hope that spoiled brat did not say or do something to my daughter-in-law because her behavior since the news about my son not taking her as a wife anymore is out of this world.

"What got my wife so much deep in thoughts?"

Queen Thandiwe: Oh nothing my King, I was just about to come to you and tell you about Bontle's request to visit the Kingdom your friend is ruling.

King Luzuko: What is it now?

Bontle: is nothing father really but something in me tells me the princess needs me.

King and Queen: What?

Bontle: Mother and father will explain later, I believe you mentioned it is an hour and thirty minutes drive and to me at the moment time is not on our side.

King Luzuko: Hope the princess is not bothering you my child.

Bontle: No father she hasn't, mom can we go

"Where are you all going without me my Queen"

Bontle: Taaka Esihle (Esihle's father) will explain later please we running out of time.

Luthando: At least tell me where you going.

Queen Thandiwe: Kwamashu Kingdom.

Luthando: Baby (with a questionable tone)

Bontle: Not now my love but I believe you trust me.

Luthando: (kissing her forehead) Please be carefully and come back to us safe and sound.

King Luzuko: My daughter are you going into a fight with my wife.

Bontle: No father, mother please do call the guards, time mother, time.

Queen Thandiwe: Oh yeah let's go.

I can't believe Luthando knows something about this,I thought this is something between Bontle maybe and the princess fighting over him but he seems more understanding than ever.What's going on here?mhm I guess will have to wait and find out when we get there.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

"aaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaahhhhhhhh,mother why doesn't it stop,make it stop mother please."

Queen Londiwe: I called your father to take us to the hospital and you have to shower before he gets here,we can't go to the hospital when you have blood all over you.

Ntombikababa: Can't you see I'm in pain.aaaaahhh where is he mother when we need him,did I not send the text message to come see us or he hates me that much not to care about his son.

"Which son"

Queen Londiwe: Haibo Thandiwe why the hell would you bring her here and who even opened for you guys.

"That would be me(King Daluxolo said that rushing to his daughter kneeling in front of her)my God my daughter what is going on why are you bleeding. Londiwe don't just stand there bring her changing clothes we need to rush her to the hospital.

Queen Londiwe: Mxm all of the sudden you act like you care about her,when you couldn't give her one thing that you had promised her all her life.

King Daluxolo: Londiwe,Londiwe khuzeka njalo.(stop it please)

Queen Londiwe: (she went and fetched Ntombikababa's clothes)What are they doing here again?

Bontle: I'm there to help your daughter.

Queen Londiwe: What are you to her again?

Queen Thandiwe: Hai Londiwe (No Londiwe)

Queen Londiwe: Hai Londiwe INI(Hai Londiwe what)you came to show my daughter her replacement and hurt her even more or what.

Bontle: With all due your respect my Queen please understand that the only help she'll get is when she go meet her chosen one or else she will continue burning like that.

Queen Londiwe:(approaching Bontle about to harass her)What did you do to my daughter you witch,you did this to her didn't you,just like you took her husband now her baby.Isn't it enough that you took his happiness.

Queen Thandiwe :Now that is bullshit, the ancestors chose her and you know how it is with them no one goes against them.

Queen Londiwe: Leave my house with this witch.

Bontle: MaH let's leave she will call when she needs us.

Queen Londiwe: vele you must leave, we won't be

needing you.

Aaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaaahhhh my baby,mother my baby.....

King Luzuko:(shocked) you pregnant.

Bontle: She is not pregnant father you should take her to the seer because the time she accept her true chosen husband will be too late.

Queen Londiwe: of cause you would find her a replacement just cause you took her man.

Queen Thandiwe: My King I'm sorry but I'm leaving will call when she is calm I take it she is stressed because of kababa's state.

King Daluxolo: Travel safe my Queen and my daughter I'm really sorry.

Bontle: Is okay MyKing.

I don't understand, why is it not Luthando here,why is it her,why why. It hurts to love someone so much



and not loved back, I did everything in the book of finding and fighting for man says but still he isn't here, why God why. I couldn't cry no more because the pain would come and go. Daddy was busy dressing me but I needed him not them but he is nowhere here close. Fuck life, I hate it and hate the one who created it.

To Be Continued.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

NOTE BACK\*is short because is a continuation. My sex addict like me I know I still owe you guys the two Removed Part\*

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY ONE

AT THE HOSPITAL

"Mom why isn't he here, I texted him mother and I

had told him that we need him.what is it that is so wrong with me that he hates so much."

King Luzuko: Ngani kwenzenjani(my child what is wrong)who are you talking about and why does he have to be here?

Ntombikababa: Kubuhlungu Tata(it hurts dad).

King Luzuko: Where does it hurt my daughter.

Ntombikababa: Make the pain go away dad.Mom I love him,why can't he love me.

King Luzuko: Who are you talking about my child.

Ntombikababa: Luthando Tata(Luthando dad) I love him and it hurts he doesn't and I blame you for promising me that he would one day marry me.

Queen Londiwe: I wouldn't waist my breath if I were you because your dad is more concerned about the son getting married there and not you.I hate the fact there is nothing I can do to make you get what you deserve.

King Luzuko: Stop doing this to the child Londiwe because I now realise I spoilt her now you

again,don't start what you won't be able to finish .

Queen Londiwe: Oh isn't it what you want,your son happy and our daughter miserable.

King Luzuko: My son Londiwe,isn't he our son anymore.what happened to my Londiwe because the lady in front of me is definitely not my wife

Queen Londiwe: as far as my daughter's happiness Luzuko forget about the Londiwe you know

King Luzuko: You know what I'm done with you Nana call daddy if you need him.

Ntombikababa: please daddy don't go,I need you more right now.

Queen Londiwe: wow(Londiwe said that leaving the hospital room.)

Five minutes after Queen Londiwe left Ntombikababa's room the doctor walked in. worry was written all over Ntombikababa's face but she was strong with her father around because she loved him more than she loved her mother.

"Doctor what's wrong with my daughter"

Doctor: Hi my Name is Dr Ndlovu and to answer your question sir nothing is wrong with your daughter she is fine.

King Luzuko: How do you mean she is fine, she came here bleeding for heaven sakes.

Dr Ndlovu: I mean just that sir, Your daughter must have been experiencing severe period pains sir

Ntombikababa: What... What about my baby

Dr Ndlovu: What baby?

Ntombikababa: I am pregnant dammit

Dr Ndlovu: No mam you not pregnant.

Ntombikababa: Daddy he killed my baby. please baby not my baby.

Dr Ndlovu: Sir can I talk with you for a minute.

King Luzuko: ofcause sir

King Luzuko and the doctor went outside.  
Ntombikababa was so frustrated to the fact that that traditional healer might have told the truth and what hurt her more was that she needed the baby more than anything to can have his man back. She did not want to believe this not now and not ever.

Outside with the King.

Dr Ndlovu: Your daughter might need someone to talk to, like a specialist with her little mental problem, I assume in her mind she was pregnant and in denial now to the news that she is not.

King Luzuko: Anything to help my daughter sir.

Dr Ndlovu: Of course sir.

LUTHANDO

I didn't like the idea of my wife going there but I

trust she had a reason why, I mean she dreams and get warned but right now I don't and didn't want her anywhere near that lunatic. (door opening) that could only be my wife, no one comes in my room without knocking so it must be her but how come they back so soon, what happened there.

Bontle: Yoh baby that girl wants you and she wants you so bad, can you believe she asked why was it me there and not you.

Luthando: And why me exactly.

Bontle: Apparently you too are expecting and according to her you must be by her side. Where are the quarts?

Luthando: Sleeping, we had one hell of a night with them battling sleep without you

Bontle: with the way things are going to get they must get used to it.

Luthando: I guess, shall I run you a bath?

Bontle: Yes please and will go Kiss them a

goodnight kisses on their lovely cheeks.

Luthando: Okay my wife.

See what I mean that girl is a lunatic and I should entertain that, I still say my father is to blame for all of this, he shouldn't have promised his child's friend me because however the ancestors would always chose and they both knew it. So now I have to deal with a mess created by two oldies.

"Where is my husband's mind?"

Luthando: Wish

Bontle: I know let her not be because she is not worth it

Luthando: You right, you bath is ready go refresh my love

Bontle: Thanks my love.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE,COMMENT AND SHARE

is short yes but will continue.....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY ONE  
CONTINUATION

KWANDLOVU KINGDOM

"Welcome back my Queen,we had missed you"

Bontle: Princess Blue how are you?

Princess Blue: I'm good and I take it you not when  
you back here again.

Bontle: Is never by choice and you know it,I hope  
I'm not here for a warning again because all of this  
is too much for me.

Princess Blue: It comes with the special chosen  
Queen and unfortunately for you,you are the chosen  
one.



Bontle: You can say that again, where is Queen Aqua?

Princess Blue: Behind you (Bontle turned to look behind her)

Bontle: Hi my Queen (she said bowing her head) what am I doing here?

Queen Aqua: Both the seer and the princess will be punished if they don't do the right thing and worse the Princess punishment is losing her mind while the seer is busy being beaten by his sender's.

Bontle: But is not fair on the seer's side don't you think, she is the one in denial.

Queen Aqua: As much as it has been shown to you who is the chosen wife for him, it has also been shown to him so time is not his side and he knows better than to go against the ancestors.

Bontle: Can't he appease them maybe because this woman is definitely not for him.

Queen Aqua: Trust them my Queen the girl is torn apart and broken and the one chosen the mend that

hurt unfortunately for the seer is him.

Bontle: I saw the girl today,very spoilt and too forward to be chosen to be next to the seer.

Queen Aqua: Not all is shown to you about her but in time you will understand. The Queen and King wants to see you.

Bontle: I thought I would have seen them before coming to your place outside the river by the tree branch I always find them on.

Queen Aqua: Not today,is raining today.

Bontle: You guys always experience rain?

Queen Aqua: We might meet in dreams or come in other forms to you but there is life after death.

Bontle: Oh my God this is too much.

All along Bontle been sleeping and Luthando could feel the coldness,all of this is new to him but Bontle had thoroughly explained to him the signs that he should look at if she might be communicating with the ancestors because she musnt be disturbed until

she got the clear message. At times it scares him that she is going through all of this because to him too all of this is new. He tried covering her with even more blankets but it still wouldn't make a difference, it was then he decided to go make hot chocolate for her when she wakes up.

"Inkosazana ya kwa Ndlovu Kingdom (The princess of Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom.)"

Bontle: (Bowing her head to show respect for the great great great great Queen and King.) My King, My Queen.

The King: My child, how are you?

Bontle: I'm good my King can't complain.

Queen: That is good. We here to tell you that we give you blessings to marry Luthando.

Bontle: But how do you know that, of course, you see, hear and feel everything. Yes Mah I love him and the situation with this girl made me realise I'm scared of losing him.

King: Don't rush into it because you threatened the date was set for December and you still have to be introduced to the villagers.

Bontle: I was thinking that could be done the following day, I mean to what I know they have long waited for their future Queen

Queen: But is not easy like that, is short notice however we agree with you that you all should get married so that you both leave the city and start doing what you destined to do in this Kingdom.

Bontle: But what about my career.

King: You should know marrying him comes with responsibilities and giving your career and second spot.

"Bontle, babe. I'm sorry but you need to wake up."

Mhm, mhm (that was Bontle tossing and turning but she eventually opened her eyes.)

Luthando: I'm sorry baby to wake you up, I saw your body tensing up and on the other side you cold and

I couldn't help it baby than to wake you up I'm sorry.

Bontle: Go siame Luthando,ke nako mang monna wame.(Is okay Luthando,what time is it my husband?)

Luthando: Is exactly 01:30 am my love.Here I made you a hot chocolate to get you warm

Bontle:(taking the hot chocolate)Kealeboga(Thank you)

Luthando: Let me take out the extra blankets I put on because you'll be warm soon.

Bontle: Thanks babe but sleep I will do that,I must have disturbed you with my tossing and turning plus I'm sure my coldness scared you.

Luthando: I'm sorry you had to marry into an ancestral family and going through all of this

Bontle: Is okay because I'm staying to accept and enjoy talking to the great Queen and King so my love don't worry about me I'm okay.

Luthando: Okay baby.

Bontle: Sleep my love

Luthando did try to sleep like instructed and Bontle was left behind thinking about what the King and Queen said in regards of her career coming second because she was doing what she always wanted to do ever since growing up,she didn't understand why marrying Luthando has to put her career second but she was no one to go back from her words,she is definitely continuing with marrying Luthando no matter the outcome later.

## LETHUKUTHULA

My mom has been calling me everyday ever since my visit and knowing that I found my dad I think she is worried with our history in regards to her been absent in my life while leaving in the same house with me might make me love my dad more.I might be young but she knows I'm smart and I fully understand her reasons and so is my dad's reasons,I want them both in my life because they

both my parents. I know me wanting to go overseas was because I wanted to do nothing with them besides my mother's mother but now with what I know the situation is different, I love my dad. My dad is a good listener, loving, caring and kind so is my mom, is just I was a product of a one night stand, I don't want to say I'm a mistake because my dad said I'm a blessing and now he has more reasons to leave this life, he said he didn't fear death before me and Mom Mma Bontle but me and her we are now his strength. My mother has never had a man, not that I know of but I'm glad I have two mother's and wouldn't mind two father's because just as much as my father my mom deserves a second chance too.

My grandmother was right, it was time to forgive my mother and I'm glad I did, in a week's time my visit here will be over but daddy said I'm going nowhere and this will hurt my grandmother more than my mom, that is why I think is right that he asks my mother first or my grandmother first because after all at the moment I'm still under their care but if I

had to choose is my dad I want to be with. My dad is the exact photo copy of me,we like the same thing ,man is like we one person in two bodies and we click that's is what I would choose him over my mom but my grandmother is the only one I'm more worried about.

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE .....

This is the last short insert I post, promise to do better next time .....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY TWO

IN THE MORNING AT THE NDLOVU KINGDOM

BONTLE



I woke up and I wasn't ready to discuss my last night encounter with the ancestors. I don't care what comes first but I'm willing to take chances, I'm ready to be Luthando's wife and ready to be the Queen. In as much as I didn't want this, I don't have a choice as that this is my destiny and I can't run away from destiny. I love my job so much but will see how I manage both as I'm not willing to put any on hold. The best solution in all of this is to be transferred from Johannesburg to here simple but right now that is not my worry, my worry is my introduction to the villagers as the Prince's chosen queen, one who is not from Royalty but I'm prepared and ready for all the criticism I will get from the villagers.

I had waken up early to pray and now I'm heading to the seer's room because I can't do all without him. Even with his situation he still has to perform his Royal duties as their seer. Even before I could knock I heard a faint come in, oh my God the ancestors must have punished him again but I don't

get it why because even the princess herself is not ready to be his wife. This is difficult if you ask me especially with a chosen with like her.

Seer: Is been two minutes you inside my room but your mind far away the chosen Queen, is everything okay?

Bontle: My mind is all over, if it isn't your situation it's my situation. All this is too much but now I think I'm ready for anything because I realised that I love my husband more.

Seer: I hear you my Queen but what brings you here so early?

Bontle: I need you to ask the king to call a villagers meeting but ofcourse member of the kingdom committee will have to be notified first.

Seer: How do you know about all of these.

Bontle: Laughing out loud, I'm sorry my seer but that must be a stupid question coming from you. I mean you of people must know by now nothing is hidden

and left unknown to me unless otherwise.

Seer: Yeah I forgot. You the chosen Queen, all is shown to you by the great great great ancestors.

Bontle: Well before all that can we pray.

Seer: yes my Queen.

Bontle: Dearly heavenly father, today we come before you with nothing but our pure hearts. Father we seek your forgiveness from all our sons that we did intentional and unintentional. We thank you Lord for your protection while you still continue dear Lord by shielding us in your shadow of your wings. I pray for the seer's healing and the chosen one for him too. God I pray that this village accept and allowe to lead them as chosen by their forefathers. May today's gathering be lead by you and let when I speak is you that they see through me and when I walk they all feel your presence.

I'm asking all of this in J es us Mighty Name Amen.

Seer: Amen. Now let us invite the both you and Luthando's ancestors. (Excuse me I know none about how to praise the ancestors)

Bontle: All will go well I felt both The Lord Jesus and the ancestors presence. Let me leave you to it.

I left the seer's room to check on my kids but I found their father in there already. He was so happy I could tell and right here and now I know I'm complete. I have to be officially introduced as my man's wife, this here is my life.

Bontle: You guys are here bonding without me?

Luthando: Where did you disappear to in the morning?

Bontle: I had went to discuss my introduction meeting with the seer my love.

Luthando: Are you sure you ready my love?

Bontle: Never been so sure about anything in my life like how I am right now with the decision I had taken.

Luthando: Thank you for choosing me no matter the circumstances.

Bontle: I will always choose you over and over

Again Luthando.

Luthando: I love you Bontle.

Bontle: I love you too Sir

To be continued.....

PLEASE LIKE,SHARE AND COMMENT.

Is short yes and I had posted without even finishing Bontle's part, I'm still reading the story to see where I ended my apologies.....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY TWO CONTINUATION

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I'm not crazy,why does everyone treat me like a crazy person. All I'm asking for is if my baby is okay,why is it everyone telling me about the baby

not being there. Luthando is definitely going to hate me if anything happened to his heir, why isn't anyone telling me what I need to hear that my baby is okay, is that too much to ask. Oh yes I know what's going on, is that witch Bontle, she is the one who fed this nurses and doctors nonsense and lies making me look like a mad person. Where is this fucken emergency button. I need to be discharged that witch doctor has to tell me what's actually going on because it seems like she is working for Bontle too and if that is the case I want my money back

Ntombikababa kept ringing the emergency buzzer until a nurse attended to her.

Ntombikababa: Thank you, Oh my God I thought no one heard this buzzer. Nurse maybe you can help me since you the different nurse from the one earlier on. Can you please do a scan and see if my baby is okay.

Nurse: Okay miss no problem, let me first check

your file and see what is the matter with you.

Ntombikababa: Nothing is wrong with me,I'm just bleeding and pregnant and now I need to know if my baby is okay

Nurse: Mam you bleeding and pregnant?how is it that the doctors left you unattended without knowing the results.

Ntombikababa: Beats me,now please can you check if my baby is okay?

Nurse: Mam seems here on that file that you not pregnant but just had severe period pains,hence you bleeding but you definitely not pregnant

Ntombikababa: GET THE HELL OUT AND CALL THAT IDIOTIC DOCTOR OF YOURS BECAUSE I NEEY TO BE DISCHARGED,THIS HOSPITAL IS SO INCOMPETENT AND SOON AS I GET OUT OF THIS HELL I'M SUING YOU ALL.

Nurse: You need to come down

While Ntombikababa was shouting the nurse,Dr

Ndlovu heard that and went back to Ntombikababa's ward with an injection to sedate her. He was certain that Ntombikababa needs special doctors.

Dr Ndlovu: Nurse you can leave don't worry will take it from here.

Nurse: Okay Doctor.

Ntombikababa: You again. My ancestors might be turning from their grave right now." While Ntombikababa was talking the doctor found a way to inject her and soon as the injection was in her system she passed out slowly calling for her baby"

Dr Ndlovu was not surprised of patient being in denial but he could tell so much depended on the patient being pregnant, as all she cared about was the baby and not the problem she got admitted for, however it was not his place to as the reasons other than medically assisting her.



PLEASE LIKE,COMMENT AND SHARE.....

TO BE CONTINUED.....

Today it was just a warm up... Tomorrow we will have a normal full insert.... Thanks my readers

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY THREE

IN THE CHIEFTAINCY ROOM

The seer had called the members of the chief counselors,there was commotion in terms of why they were summoned by a commoner and not the Chief. Even if they had accepted the ancestors choice,they were still not happy about their decision because that is not how things are done cultural.The Chief was still busy talking to the seer and Luthando was there saying nothing because he did not know what to say other than that whether they accept his woman or not he is still marrying her any way.

King Luzuko: Alright my people, may we begin with what we are here for...

One member of the committee: My king as your wish.

King Luzuko: As you all know my daughter in law is here, our chosen Queen by the forefathers had arrived yesterday and had asked that we introduce her today to our villagers.

Other member of the committee: You see why is dangerous to be lead by commoners, she is already calling shots, wouldn't she have waited that we decide on that and we set up a date when she can be introduced. Who knows maybe the ancestors might change their mind about her

Other member of the committee: Who knows she might have used black magic on our Prince and the seer including you my Chief.

King Luzuko: Now that is ridiculous, you bewitchies Royalty with so much protection from our forefathers, everyone here knows that no one can

use black magic to Royalty.

Luthando wanted to say something but his father stopped him, deep down he was furious and wanted to defend his wife but with the rules and regulations of the committee he is not allowed to speak unless given the chance too. "Not now ndodana(son)"

Luthando:(Whispering back to his father)But dad they talking I'll of my wife why.

King Luzuko: I know and they know not to go against the ancestors and they know it. They had long accepted her, I don't know the sudden commotion again.

Luthando: I don't care what they say but you the Chief and your word is final. Dark or blue that I'm marrying that woman with not first or second wife. She is my first and last my everything. Mother of my kids.

King Luzuko: Son relax please you are marrying your wife.

All of the sudden the commotion stopped, people where quiet and looking at the direction of the stairs where Bontle was coming from but to their surprise she was not alone, The white and gold lion where working with her. She walked brave and like the Queen that she is. Everyone including the king bowed for her, Luthando was speechless but also bowed like everyone. When Bontle was finally next to everyone in the chieftaincy room the Yellow lion roared after that both the yellow and white lion roared and two minutes after there was thunders torms.

Bontle: My King I'm sorry to have disturbed a man's meeting but the great great great grand King and Queen asked me to come join you as that the committee members were still going back and forth and we don't have time as the villagers has to be informed about my existence as the Prince's chosen Queen.

One member of the committee: While still bowing  
My Queen.

Now it was like they were singing a chorus as they started praising Bontle, Luthando was so happy and couldn't hide the Happiness. Everyone didn't say anything as they all saw there is nothing more to say Bontle is the chosen one.

One member of the committee: Speaking to the king, My King can we all be excused to prepare for the evening?

King Luzuko: I don't see any problem there.

All members of the committee: Thank you my king and to Bontle" Thank you my Queen"

Immediately when everyone left both the lion's disappeared. Luthando rushed to his wife and hugged her. "Baby, I love you"

Bontle: (Smiling) I love you too Luthando. Sorry again my King but I was summoned to join the meeting, I never meant to disrespect you in anyway.

King Luzuko: Don't worry my daughter I understand. Let me go find my wife so we can get ready too. My seer thank you

Seer: All you say goes my King. My Queen let me go and sort out the other issue.

Bontle: Is okay we will discuss that later but you may go.

Luthando: Baby where are my kids?

Bontle: With both their Grandmother's, you know how the fuss with them and Uuka was being Uuka.

Luthando: And my baby girl?

Bontle: That one is a drama queen,lets go get them ready and give our mothers a break as you heard your father is to fetch your mother and maybe Mr Mthethwa will also go fetch your mother in law.

Luthando: After you my Queen.

THANDO PRINCESS NGCOBO

Thando: Daddy but is such a short notice.

"Your brother will be doing a welcoming ceremony for his wife and you complain about short notice, imagine Bontle saying that when you welcomed to that boy's home."

Thando: Daddy Lesego is not a boy but a man too.

"I kind believe my daughter is back chatting me because of a boy, I hope you still sealed. Prince of not we still doing things the old way. Plus you also have to come so we can announce your engagement too."

Thando: Okay daddy, who will be fetching me? Or I can ask the Prince of KwaMashu Kingdom to come fetch me.

King Luzuko: That could be a short notice for him, already sent someone to fetch you and they already on the way but if you want you can invite that you as I had already invited his family.

Thando: Okay daddy. Love you bye.

King Luzuko: Uthandwa ndim s thandwa Sam bye.(I

love you too my love)

After dropping the call Thando immediately called Lesego, ever since the engagement the two decided to share everything together, they believe a good communication in a relationship is healthy and they were practicing that at all the time. It didn't take long for Lesego to answer.

"Baby, How are you future wife?)

Thando: I'm good baby and how are you?

Lesego: Eish baby I'm not okay, Ntombikababa is going crazy here and daddy don't know what to do since my step mom is being difficult too.

Thando: Oh my God I have been a bad friend ain't I. I mean at some point she tried being friends with me.

Lesego: Baby we both know that was not a genuine friendship but she was using you to get to your brother and you know that. Now they hate both of us cause if we get married she doesn't stand a



chance no more with your brother.

Thando: I know babe but I still pity her you know.

Lesego: I know babe. Look I can't stay long on the phone as they fighting here if she should be taken to mentally sick people hospital,so mom is against that saying Kababa is not mentally sick but heart broken.

Thando: Sorry baby I was calling to invite you to my sister in law welcoming ceremony this weekend.

Lesego: Daddy told me,we coming.

Thando: Thank you baby. Love you.

Lesego:Where is the I.

Thando: Up in heaven.

Lesego: Thando, Thando. The day I fuck you,is the day you will learn to respect your always.

Thando: Eew you killing my vision ears Lesego.

Lesego: Vision ears my foot,bye.

Thando: Where is my I love you.

Lesego: Up in heaven.

Thando: The day I deprive you my pussy after you've tasted it, will be the day you worship the ground I walk on.

Lesego:(Laughing out loud) I love you baby bye.

Thando: I love you too Lesego.

My God let me start packing and get ready for my longest trip today, travelling is no fun for me even if I'm not driving, it ain't fun at all. I can't wait to see my other half. To think we meet at a mall and didn't know he was a Prince because he never had guards with he was riding solo, even today he still riding solo. My man is living a normal simple life and that is why I love him even more. He has no pride but very understanding of life.

LUTHANDO

The kids were handful but my wife and I, we

managed to bath and feed them and now they are sleeping. We also about to get ready too but I'm craving my wife so bad right now,plus is been long not hitting It. I decided to be the man that I am and go feed my wife too.

Luthando:(Holding on,on Bontle's waist from the back)Mfazi(Wife)

Bontle: Keng Luthando,o batla Eng? What is it Luthando,What do you want?

Luthando:I want you baby

Bontle:Mare Kenna oo rragwe Lonwabolwethu( but I'm here Lonwabolwethu's father)

Luthando: Yes let me show you how I want you and please don't stop me"Luthando whispered softly in Bontle's ears,making Bontle's blood to run a little while moaning softly."

Bontle: oh okay baby.

I went to take my tie so I can blind fold her,today I

want to pleasure her. After I laid her on the bed so to start with my business, I took the oil and started using it to rub her breasts slowly and soft she start curling her legs.

Bontle: Lu... Luthando....

Luthando: sssssssh sssssssh baby I haven't started yet. I slowly with my right hand went down to her pussy and gently play with her clit, not entering my castle yet. While doing that I was busy kissing her neck, mouth and everywhere just to hear her not able to utter any words. I went down kissing her like that till I reached my safe heaven and muffed her. she wrapped her legs around my neck locking me in while eating her out. I was using my one hand for balance and the other to play with her twins.

When I felt her shaking I wanted to come out but she hold my head with her two hand still with her legs wrapped around me. She came all over my face I think she squirted because some of the come was

dripping all the way to her ass,she was busy catching her breath when I unexpectedly thrust in her. I pumped and pumped in her roughly and hard,I was not making love with her but fucking her. Her moans motivated me to go faster and harder which I did.

Bontle: Baby I can't hold it in,I'm coming..  
Tatabo( Their father)Lu...tha....ndo...J es us  
Christ...I'm coming.....

Luthando:Yes baby come for daddy,come for me.

Bontle: Damn baby that was.....

I couldn't hear what she was saying after that because I was also reaching my happy ending. I came and came do good in her,I hope the injection is still on her system because I fear I might get her pregnant again and she might have me for real this time.

Bontle: what are you thinking about another girl while on top of me?

Luthando: Not at all my love I was thinking about our second pregnancy.

Bontle: Watsenwa Wena(you mad)I'm not getting pregnant again for you.

Luthando: okay. Get up we need a shower.

Bontle: After you my love.

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

TO BE CONTINUED.....

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY FOUR

LATER IN THE EVENING AT KWA-NDLOVU  
KINGDOM

Everyone was gathered where the next Queen was to be introduced,it is where they normally have

meetings with the king with anything in regards to his future plans and all. There were whispers and all but they all knew that no one can ever go against the ancestors and the Kings ruling. Everyone came with gift for their future Queen, from blankets to pots just about anything you buy when you start a new home. It was the Kings arrival that stopped the noise that was there with all those whispers from the villagers. After the king followed his wife and kids then members of the committee and the seer but no sign of Bontle nor the kids. When everyone was quite and seated the King greeted everyone.

King Luzuko: Thank you all for coming to the meeting to introduce my Daughter in law. We will be having a welcome ceremony for her at the palace after getting her introduced and you all are invited.

One of the Villagers: My king if I may say we thought it was only the introduction today and the gift we have were for that, why the sudden hurry to do everything all at once.

King Luzuko: You do know there is a reason for everything right and to this case we no longer waiting for the marriage to be in December but better get next weekend.

Commotion started within the villagers, all where questioning why the sudden rush to everything and get is only been what two days with the Chosen Queen around.

Luthando (Talking to his father's ear): Dad can I say something to them.

King Luzuko: Go ahead son.

Just by Luthando standing up everyone kept Quiet and bowed to their Prince. His presence demanded respect more to the seers suprice. He was confused why the sudden respect to the Prince but remembered it might be the ancestors doings.

Luthando: My villagers if you can allow me to address this, My King thank you for giving me the platform to talk. Well as you may all know is that I came back because I'm done with my studies the reason why you waited long for my marriage. My



wife and I have duties to fulfill but we can't together if we still not married. She also has lots of tasks to perform but she would love to perform those as Mrs Nkosi. We have kids too and they will all have to have their ceremonies too, see is a lot to be done and no time at all.

One villager raised her hand and Luthando gave her a chance to talk.

Her: So my Prince rumours says she is a commoner and not from a Royal family does that mean you will be taking a second wife after, one from a Royal family this time around.

Luthando: No.

Whispers again just cause he did not justify his answer but just said no, it was then when thunderstorms started making noise not raining though but just those heavy thunderstorms like it will rain. MmaBontle was next to her daughter when Mthokozisi and Lethukuthula were following behind, the kids were left home with the maidens. Bontle was covered as instructed by the seer and this time

around there were no lion's next to her. She approached where the Royalty family was sitting so is her family and Luthando's chair was almost similar to his dad's chair it was easier for Bontle to choose a sit next to her future husband. Luthando looked to his wife side and smiled after that continued addressing the villagers.

Luthando: As I was saying there will be no second wife because this one was the most chosen by the great great great ancestors and lucky for me because I only got eyes for her and no one else. Thank you. With that said Luthando went and sat next to his wife. When he was about to take off what covered her face to kiss her, His mother complained.

Queen Thandiwe: Haibo Luthando not in front of us and your Villagers.

Thando: What's with you always giving us live porn.

King Luzuko: What do you know about live porn.

Thando: Tata(dad)

Queen Thandiwe: She knows it because of your son.

Seer: My King if I may, is time to introduce Bontle.( The seer went to take Bontle's hand so to introduce her to the villagers but he couldn't touch her, something was stopping him.)Bontle seeing that she stood up and went to the front but she had her husband hands in here.

King Luzuko: What is wrong my seer?

Seer: I think the ancestors wants Luthando to be the one introducing his wife.

MmaBontle: A ke tthaloganye Sepe,tse tsothe tse didjragalang o kare ke bogetse bioskopo.(I don't understand anything at all,with everything going on is as if I'm watching a movie)

Mthokozisi: Kodwa sthandwa sami nawe,(but my love)with books and movies like you say,you should know a Lil about Royalty.

MmaBontle: I can relate to those stories yes but I thought they were stories and not reality.

Luthando was about to talk when a loud roar was heard, following a second loud roar and followed rain droplets and just like the the villagers where rejoicing Luthando didn't even talk but he could finally remove the lace that was disturbing him to kiss his wife. Villagers couldn't stop clapping hands and the members of the committee where quite all along because they realised there was not there to fight anymore, Bontle was the chosen one and that was that. Other Kings and Queens from other kingdoms where not invited to the introducing ceremony but they were invited to the welcoming ceremony and the wedding.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I'm tired of the pains, I'm tired of being in denial and to make matters worse I'm tired fighting and accepting my brother especially after his visit here.

## FLASHBACKS

Les ego: I know everything Kababa,how you lost your virginity and why you were so rebellious,I was there and to some I was protecting. Other guys where leaving you without explanation because I was there to warn them if they were playing you.

Ntombikababa: You mean you love,love me.

Les ego: Kababa you my little baby sis I love you more than life it's self,it hurts me when you downgrade yourself like this when you have a better future ahead and have people who genuinely love you.

Ntombikababa:Are you judging me?

Les ego: No, I'm telling you what a brother should when his sister losses it,you are born from an ancestral family you know how dangerous they are when one is rebellious and sturbon and I know you don't want to feel their warmth any further.

Ntombikababa: Can I be alone please (crying)

Lesego: Of cause I love you baby sis( He kissed my forehead and left)

## END OF FLASHBACKS

Now I have been caught up of letting go of Luthando and changing for the better and meaning I have to accept whoever that is that is chosen for me. I can't die bitter and I won't die bitter,I need to speak to daddy,he knows me better than anyone.

" Someone is in deep thoughts "that's my mom and I'm not in the mood for her as she is the reason I found hope in not giving up but now I think I'm tired this battle is not mine to fight anymore.

Ntombikababa: Mom what are you doing here?

Queen Londiwe: What did I do now when you are this sour when you see your mother,the same mother who has been with you through thick and thin.

Ntombikababa: You mean the very same mother

who can't reprimend her daughter when she is doing something wrong.

Queen Londiwe: Kababa what's wrong with you? Are you okay?

Ntombikababa: Mom please not now, I'm in pain and can't talk. Please tell daddy to come see me.

Queen Londiwe: I'm the one who has been there for you and now you pushing me and asking for your daddy, the very same daddy is marrying your so called stepbrother to the family you want to marry in.

Ntombikababa: Mama ndithe hayi manje( mom I said not now)

Queen Londiwe: Okay don't come running to me when they turn their backs on you again bye. I have never in my entire life seen someone as ungrateful as you.

Ntombikababa:(Wanted to respond but I couldn't, I let her leave like that. Just after she left I took my phone to text Luthando.)

Text message\* Luthando hey, I know I'm the last person you want to hear from but can you please ask your future wife to come see me today\*

Text message reply(I thought to my self that was quick): Hey Ntombikababa no problem but I can't today is my welcoming ceremony but I will definitely make a plan to come see you tomorrow first thing in the morning.

Text message reply: Thank you.

They didn't reply back but that was better than nothing she replied.

LUTHANDO

I was home with my wife preparing for the



welcoming ceremony when I received a message from Kababa but before I could reach my phone my wife came out from the bathroom and I asked her to pass me the phone but the message was on the screen and told me it was for her, I was confused the message was for her but on my phone how...

It was very late for us to have the ceremony but seemed like no one cared because all the kingdoms invited where here imagine. My wife was just her normal self, I couldn't tell her emotions but I know she wants this just as much as I do.

Bontle: Baby hurry up we can't afford to be late.

Luthando: I real Queen is allowed to be late once in a while.

Bontle: But let not be that once in a while time is today. No ways Luthando.

Luthando: But what's the rush.

Bontle: I can't wait to be your wife that is why.

Luthando: But you my wife already and right now you depriving a good one hell of a quickie.

Bontle: O rata thobalano hle Luthando (you love sex Luthando)

Luthando: And I thought you loved it more than me now.

Bontle: Luthando bathong( Oh my word Luthando)

Luthando: You do love it more than me but you won't just admit it.

"Hai bhuti kumelwe Nina manje,niyathanda I sex and mina I'm too young to be an aunt to a thousand kids haibo phezani ngoku"(No my brother now this is too much people are waiting for you all,you guys love sex and I'm too young to be an aunt to thousands kids,you should stop maan now)

My wife answered her before I could.

Bontle: Thanks Thando we coming. See I told you,hurry up Luthando.

Luthando: Mxm yeah will do, clearly I am not getting a quickie.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE COMMENT AND SHARE.....

THIS ONE IS FOR PABALLO YOURS GUYS MIGHT COME A BIT LATER AND THANKS FOR THE LOVE, PATIENCE AND SUPPORT

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY FIVE

NARRATOR

Bontle's welcome ceremony was big,no one wanted to leave everyone was enjoying and no Kingdom had issues with her being a commoner,instead the were all bowing for her. She had that aura that demanded respect, both her and Luthando. It was

as if they were already crowned king and queen but Nah they were still just a Prince and the Prince's wife. The king was proud that finally his son is a man and that his Kingdom is even more respected. Bontle's presence brought much more life to Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom and nor king would have missed that. Queen Londiwe was bitter that she started bad mouthing Bontle to other Queen's but none of them listened because just by looking at Bontle they knew she was lying. King Daluxolo was with Lesego and King Luzuko discussing about Thando's and Lesego's wedding after Luthando's and Bontle's wedding. There was no doubt that King Luzuko was smitten by Lesego, he loved her to even allow her marry his only daughter. All along Queen Londiwe was avoiding almost everyone including her husband keeping busy with other Queen's whom where all irritated by her behaviour.

Luthando said something to his wife, something that made every lady in the ceremony shed tears. "A man can play all the woman that loves him

genuinely and yet fear losing a woman he loves genuinely. Bontle I started fearing losing someone with you beside my family, I played them but never in my entire being I could think of cheating you and even now I still wouldn't think of that. Everyman need a woman who would tame that and for me that woman is you" those were the words Luthando said. Luthando's friend Thabo and Zweli were invited but they would only manage to be at the wedding as that they didn't want to travel both the weekend due to their work is that side. On the other hand with everything Luthando had decided going back to Johannesburg it would only be to serve notice until he would resign and start his own law firm. He didn't care about the experience he wanted to have before he start his own firm but was confident enough that it would be successful. The only person he was worried about was Bontle, he was worried if she will cope well with the changes coming along with the decisions she has been taken now.

Luthando could have sworn that he said someone like Tony at the ceremony but he brushed that off because he knew that Tony has no business with them and besides there are a lot of lookalike out there but what he doesn't know is that it was Tony who was there to actually apologize to Luthando about that night and all. Some how Tony wanted to apologize to everyone he ever wanted to do bad on them but after seeing Luthando and how happy he was he decided not to burden him of things of the past, little does he know that Luthando is still dealing with Ntombikababa anyway.

Every Kingdom of 15th kingdoms that were invited in the ceremony came bearing gifts for Bontle and it was enough to feed the needy if needs be, I mean all the gift from villagers and now those from other kingdoms it was too much and knew to Bontle and MmaBontle and none of them were complaining instead they were all rejoicing.

## NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

I was in my ward when I thought I heard something, which in actual fact I did. All of the sudden I felt like I'm floating but how because I know for sure I'm on top of the bed sleeping or at least I thought I was. Minutes later I felt the chilled weather but how come because it is hot the last time I checked.

"Waze wa fika nzukulu wam, kunini sikulindle (you finally have arrived my son's daughter, is been long waiting for) I was confused, who was in the room because I remember asking mom to leave and it was light's out for me because of pain killers.

"Musu uk'saba ngani Yami, himi ugogo wakho (do not be afraid my child it's me your grandmother) where was she all along when I was suffering, when I questioned my ancestors, why now." I know all your questions and I have all the answers but I'm not here for that now, I'm here to tell

you and teach you about your chosen husband before you meet him"

Ntombikababa: I don't understand, why would you allow your child go through all of that, why would you let me get raped. Now I'm damaged you sending me away to someone I don't love. Why go to that length to punish me? Was that even a punishment?

Her: You needed to go through all of that because with everything you went through you will be able to be strong enough for your husband. There are people who will come to him for help, most will be broken like you and you will help him help them.

Ntombikababa: Couldn't you have told me that like now and not allow me to through that.

Her: We love you.

Ntombikababa: (crying) I don't believe you. Just show yourself where are you, I need to look you in the eyes and tell you how much I hate you. Want you to also see the monster you created at me.



Someone that wouldn't stop at anything to get what they want.

Her: You my child and I know you better than you think I don't. There is no much time Bontle will come and tell you everything you need to know further.

Ntombikababa: You still haven't told me anything, didn't you say you were here to tell me about my so called boyfriend. (It was now hot again and I was no longer floating but in the hospital bed, not even in pain anymore, oh my God what just happened)  
Hello, gogo, are you there?

"If I didn't know better I would say now you starting to get crazy" (My God i must be dreaming again, what is Tony doing here because I know very well I cut ties with him)

Ntombikababa: I must be dreaming right?

Tony: No you not Ntombi is me my love in the flesh.

Ntombikababa: What do you want to revenge

yours elf,after I left you alone but I did help with you getting out free.

Tony: Yes you did,I'm here to tell you I forgive you and to tell you I couldn't be happy with my life now.

Ntombikababa: Are you?

Tony: Of cause I am, why wouldn't I be and is all thanks to you I know the people who genuinely got my back and who does n't.

Ntombikababa: You mean you forgive me.

Tony: Are you sure you okay? I said that didn't i. I'm actually here to invite you to my house warming party nextweek but I don't know if you will make it because you so called boyfriend Is getting married.

Ntombikababa: I'd rather be at your house warming than there but I think is the needed closure for me to let go of him,when I see him get married.

Tony: Okay here is my business card, call me for a meet up when you free.

Ntombikababa: business card but how? When?

Tony: Don't worry love call,will talk and get well

soon hey.

Ntombikababa: Will do thank you.

After Tony left he made me realise that indeed there is a second chance in life. Made me see there is more in life than how you plan it out to be and from today onwards I'm making my daddy proud, I've seen how my behaviour had him distance himself to me and I miss him so much. I miss our pillow talks, movie dates and game times. Before it all daddy was my go to guy, I just hated that he couldn't fight enough for me for what was promised but in actual fact I was wrong, daddy couldn't force Luthando to love me nor change the ancestors decision.

SEER

I don't know what's going on but I felt light like that heavy burden on my shoulders was lifted off off me.

I felt re-energized and myself again. Everything felt like it was back to normal and that could mean one thing only, that the princess is finally coming to terms with what is expected of her. It was too soon but what can I say I was also suffering her stubbornness brought me greater punishment than hers which was not fair on me but what can I say ancestors with their own mind.

"I see you better and rejuvenated and it could only mean one thing because I feel the same way too."

Seer: We need to go see her.

Bontle: I know and she also texted me to come see her, so don't worry we definitely will be meeting her. It's 5 am in the morning, I haven't slept imagine because people didn't want to leave at 22H00 as per the program so you can imagine my fatigue right now. want to sleep a little bit see my kids and during the day will be good to go.

Seer: My Queen (bowing) as you say. Later then

Bontle: Bye and don't worry, you too are soul mates.

It might have not been shown to you but she is your happiness. Eventually you too will never be separated.

Seer: Don't know what to say my Queen bye.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

I know I'm a bad admin but your likes are demotivating.... Can we please press that like button if we tired to write a comment... And for those who genuinely love my work. Come on let's share and read with others who haven't heard about our home my people

[03/19, 11:00] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY SIX

LETHUKUTHULA

Is been long since I'm at Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom, I didn't even do what I was here for. I feel like all of

this was the universe plan for me to meet my father before going overseas. My father and I had a talk and it broke me when he told me he got only me as family of his blood beside Mam MmaBontle and sis Bontle. Daddy told me he feared no death before he meet Mam MmaBontle and now with me around he has even more reason to live this life thing. Daddy loves me no doubts about that, this guy wants nothing to ever come between us and now his dreading me going back at home. In as much as I'm enjoying it here I can't stay forever because I know this is weighing too much on my grandmother too as that will be going overseas and it has always been me and her against the world. She was the reason I would have thought of visiting home and now there is my father my sister and my little minions.

Yes guys I'm an uncle guys, Sis Bontle told me straight forward that I'm his little brother, one that she never had and mentioned that we don't need to have the same blood nor surname to confirm our sister and Brotherhood. She has been the best sister

one could ever ask for,I don't know a day how many times she ask if I need anything and guess what she opened a card for me,she says it's for my weekend allowance imagine. She was like" Lethu I can't wait to be visiting you when you are overseas,me and the kids every kid term holidays we visiting you" Imagine where would that leave my grandmother because mid term holidays are for her,my Queen. The relationship with my mother is okay but she worries me alot on all our two minutes forced calls she always ask about dad and I'm worried because I haven't seen her with any man I'm hoping his not falling for her one night stand all over again because that man leaves for Mam MmaBontle only or it can be that he is worried how will it be meeting dad again I don't know.

The King and Queen guys they treating me like an egg,the king wanted that I should be known as the long lost Prince imagine. Dad laughed telli g him his sick I'm his son,my word the Queen always and I mean always ask if there is anything I will need

back at overseas, I mean really his man made sure I don't need anything at all and you see what I mean when I say I'm an egg around them. Aunt Thando and I we still getting to know one another and the relationship at the moment is the best. She is kinder my first best friend I know what you saying she is old but don't forget I'm smarter so yeah basically most of our talk is school related nothing hectic. Uncle Luthando said I must not call him uncle but my brother he's very cute to be called uncle imagine. My life is different ever since I came here, all my plans of never wishing to come back home because of my mother's lack of love changed drastically after finding my second family. My dad, my twin daddy and I love him so much, both him and Mam MmaBontle. She is not treating me like a step son but a son she is firm and doesn't care but I know she is genuine. She wants me know what's wrong from right and she calls a spade a spade that's why I love her so much because I know she loves me just as much. Dad wants her to come with when we go meet my family and I wonder how will mom react to that. My grandmother is already feeling like



she is losing me as that it has always just been the two of us against the world but now I have my daddy and her too they will have to deal and see how they would take turns with me.

"Hey boy boy you didn't forget our soccer date"

Lethukuthula: No daddy I'm ready we can go.

Mthokozisi: Cool let me go tell your mother we leaving.

Lethukuthula: Okay dad. "See that woman has daddies heart on the palms of her hands there is no one who can take that away from her not even the woman who gave birth to his lovely son even. When I grow up I want love like this. The one like Uncle Luthando's and sis Bontle, the king and queen's one. Real genuine love.

SEER

We were at the hospital to see the princess and I

didn't know how to feel about this but I knew this had to be done once and for all because there is no turning back. Bontle was still at the reception asking for the princess ward so they were busy questioning her because after all she is a princess not anyone can go see her. All this time in my heart was asking the ancestors to make it easy for the both of us, I mean she didn't want this just as much as I didn't. I didn't hear Bontle next to me up until she tapped me on my shoulders.

Bontle: Are you okay Sibusiso? (Yep that my name I told her on our way here because my so called future wife can't call me the seer right.)

Sibusiso (Seer): I'm okay my Queen shall we?

Bontle: Oh yeah we shall, she is in ward 37 and I assume we not far seeing that we on ward 32 now.

Seer: Yeah.

Bontle: Look the ancestors know best and you know it, they would never in their wildest dreams throw you in the wilderness. Everything they do is all in our best interest.

Seer: If I didn't know better and you had told me you didn't grow from ancestral family I wouldn't have believed you not now when you know so much about ancestors.

Bontle: What can I say I have always been open to learning new things I guess that's why it was easy for me.

Seer: Luthando choose well.

Bontle: You mean the ancestors chose well for him.

Sibusiso: Yeah I mean just that even though I see what you are doing right there.

Bontle: Iyoh Sibusiso I'm doing nothing nna(me)moes.

Seer:(Smiling) let's go my Queen you may lead the way.

Bontle: Thank you sir.

I know what she was doing, she wanted me to ease up to the idea of being a husband to her. I know she is broken but she continued being rebellious even

after,I mean she could have stopped and seeked for help from professionals if she didn't trust to talk to any of her family members. We were by the door but I couldn't seem to move,it was as if I'm frozen and I could tell Bontle didn't know what to do and instead she knocked and was asked to come in the princess is in a private hospitals after all you can't just enter without knocking when you a visitor. She left me there I guess to get my self together.

"Hey you came thank you,I actually thought you wouldn't come"that must be her,why did she have to have such an innocent voice.

Bontle: I said I would come didn't I. Hi how are you feeling now.

Her: better than I deserve I guess.

Bontle: Don't worry everything will be okay.

Her: How do you do it?

Bontle: Do what?

Her: Talk so nice with someone who wanted to

harm you?

Bontle: You were not yourself I would like to believe that. You were never my enemy beside, I only just hated what you did to the love of my life but I have to thank you too because you made me realise I had to soon marry him because my love for him is too much, more than one could ever know and imaging you too together broke me but I'm okay now.

Her: Did he tell you what happened that night.

Bontle: Yes but I still blamed him for agreeing to meet you without me, for even allowing you in his apartment our special private place where we concived our kids.

Her: I'm sorry.

Bontle:(Crying) What hurts is you had to do all of that while I was pregnant. Was asking did you even care about my health. If I would carry my kids to full term with all the stress you were causing me.

Ntombikababa: I'm sorry(crying)I was hurt okay I'm still am, I'm lonely and felt alone for a very long time hence I felt entitled to him like that it was never my

intentions, you are a better person than I am and Luthando would tell me that always and I would still didn't care.

Bontle: It's fine I need you to see someone.

Ntombikababa: I take it that is my chosen husband.

Bontle: Yes

Ntombikababa: That was soon, I thought I could say sorry to you and Luthando first

Bontle: There is no time unless you want to be taken to mad people hospital because the longer you take the longer the ancestors will make you seem like you crazy.

Ntombikababa: You right, he can come.

I heard footsteps and I knew it was Bontle coming to fetch me so I had to compose myself for her. The door opened and yes it was Bontle. We went in and she was looking straight at the door. Oh my God such beauty in one person. Oh okay Sibusiso get yourself together.

"Oh guys I'm quickly going to fetch something for us to drink be back in a minute or so" The devil must be texting me Bontle can't leave me with this lady alone. The closing of the door behind me brought me back, Bontle did actually leave us together. Traitor.

## NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

When they said the seer I thought they driving me straight to hell but this, this right here in front of me is heaven. Seer so handsome, sexy and not to mention hot. So clean to add on. I have been Kwa Ndlovu Kingdom few times but never paid attention to him in this way because his work to me defined him. I thought he is those scariest sangomas you get in the woods but oh my God he is nothing close to that. I was brought back to reality but a deep sexy voice saying Hi.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

I THOUGHT K SHOULD SUPRISE YOU WITH AN  
EARLY UNEXPECTED INSERT ENJ OY AND DON'T  
FORGET TO SHARE SO THAT OTHERS CAN J OIN  
US AND ACTUALLY ENJ OY TOO

[03/19, 11:01] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY SEVEN

THANDO

I was with Lesego at his father's place KwaMashu Kingdom,after the ceremony instead of sleeping I decided to sneak out with Lesego but I asked mom to soften his husband for me,beside I'm engaged to be married to this man soon. I know I'm young to get married but my man is the next king in line so age at the moment shouldn't stress me other than been taught how to be a Queen. Lesego came at a time unexpected,I still remember I was send to the



mall whereas they could have sent the guards or the maid and my man was just there alone with no guards meaning that one wouldn't have said he was a Prince. My man is down to earth guys and ever since that day till today I still love him like the first time I meet him. Guys I was worried then that he was a commoner, plus it was my first willing to give it a try and date because my fear then was to be in love with someone I wouldn't spend the rest of my life with, that could have been a total waist but with Lesego I was like fuck the rules will face the consequences coming that time I have a Prince chosen for me and guess what my first try at love I score my self a humble Prince, a Prince I have already been given blessings to marry already and one that I genuinely love.

We went straight to the room visitors use because remember my man also doesn't stay here so he didn't have a room. We cuddled guys because bae knows the rules. I should be a virgin before he marries me but that's not far my brother broke

Bontle's virginity and gave him four beautiful and no one saw anything wrong in that but what can I say maybe that's how things should've been for them as they were with my meeting with bae. I never really shared how Lesego proposed, remember he came to my residence which even today I don't know how he got in and then he ask to take me out right,so yeah your girl dressed wow for the date and when we we ready to leave he asked me where I wanted to go and I told him anywhere is fine. Cool he told me we can leave and he was the one locking and all. I remember we were still walking to parking lot where I assume he had packed but when we were outside were most of the students where, I mean there were a lot to think about it,I looked at my side Lesego was not there but he was beside me all alone and when I looked at my back to see if I didn't leave him behind,there he was guys kneeling and students screaming. At school no one knows that I'm a princess even my study partners don't and well you do know also not anyone also knows that Lesego is a Prince,so the engagement was nice people congratulating us as normal people. I cried

that I couldn't say yes but instead gave him my hand to put on the engagement ring. I only said yes on our way to the hotel not a restaurant like assumed and ever since then our communication over the phone has been good. I have been happier ever since then. Now his ceremony to be introduced to the villagers will be delayed by my brother's wedding as that King Daluxolo wants my father to be at the ceremony as much as my father wants him to be at the wedding, they best friends after all.

"Baby are you not joining me in the shower because I have somewhere to take you today, I'm sure you not planning to sleep all day hey."

Thando: But I thought we going to have a lazy day.

Lesego: Not here my love especially not now I'm not welcomed yet okay, now come and stop being lazy because I have so much planned out for us.

Thando: Kodwa Lesego( But Lesego)

Lesego: A ko tlogele Bo Kodwa and join me mosadi(Stop with your butts and come and join me

woman)

Damn I'm so tired right now,we were all on our feet celebrating my sister in law's ceremony and now this. God where can one get a break."Are you coming?"

Thando: yes Lesego I'm coming.

LUTHANDO

"But Luthando brah it was short notice and you know how our bosses are"

Luthando: I'm joking man Thabo I'm just bored my wife is not here and the kids are sleeping.

Zweli: You stupid you know,you disturbing us just cause you bored, hee Luthando you a Prince at your village not here,so get yourself together before I beat you up next time we meet. You can't make us feel bad for not making it to your wife's welcoming ceremony and later tell us you joking you just bored.

Luthando: Where is my playful Zweli because right now you sound like Thabo (All of them laughed on the conference call because in the group the serious one is Thabo and Zweli is the playful one when Luthando is a bit of both).

Thabo: Really Luthando, I thought now that you a father and a husband you will now be the reasonable one.

Luthando: I missed this.

Zweli: Fuck you, don't say you miss this. You know now you a family man, some of our meetings are cancelled because of you Mr Family man.

Luthando: Man Bontle stole my heart guys, that woman has my heart on the palms of her hands, coming to her everything comes to a stop.

Thabo: Congratulations man

Zweli: I know I'm not ready but I'm proud of the man you've become my man.

Luthando: Thanks guys let me check you all later and see if my kids are still okay. Can't wait to see

you idiots on my wedding and I hope you have decided who's my best man between you too.

Both Thabo and Zweli: Obviously me.

Zweli: Fuck no is me, Luthando you can't do this

Thabo: I was the most supportive one,so I deserve to be the best man.

Luthando:(Laughing)Yoh let me bounce I can't deal with you too.(With that said Luthando cut the call)

It was the best decision coming over here with my wife,to think I almost lost her and couldn't do anything about it fucked me up big time. I don't know what changed but the trip here changed my wife drastically it's as if now she is the one scared to loose me not the other way around. Rushed introduction, welcoming ceremony and now the wedding. Guys we don't have a wedding planner yet ofcause we getting married here on our kingdom and MmaBontle is okay because she knows it's Royalty tradition to marry at the Royal house. She doesn't have a dress,maid of honour nor brides

maid. Man there is a lot needed to be done and I don't think my wife thought this through but what can I say she knows better. Guys my kids are a blessing you, my princess is already spoiled and the brothers they already have set the protective mode over her. The eyes they give when you holding baby girl would can even if they can actually move nor talk how will they be coming to her. I'm happy and is all cause of my one night stand, I can't believe my wife risked like that going out alone and drinking on her first night out. I'm happy she has no friends because I don't know if she did would I have meet her so innocent but now her mind is dirty but I'm happy that mind is dirty for me. (Phone ringing, my God let it not be Thabo and Zweli again please yoh I can't deal with the two shame.)

Luthando: Hello wife.

Bontle: Babe please come fetch me I'm at \*\*\*\*\* private hospital.

Luthando: But you left with the seer why must I

fetch you.

Bontle: Luthando stop playing and acting like you don't miss me and fetch me taaka Uuka(Uuka's father)

Luthando: Say no more, I'm coming baby.

Bontle: thanks hurry.(J ust like that she hang up)

Bontle is bossing me around now yoh,lets me go check the kids and tell mother and MmaBontle I'm going out then leave to attend the madam. On my way there I was listening to nice RnB music most her favourite because she obviously going to play them soon as she gets in the car. I'm still not used to the guards hence even now I'm the one driving my self and is time too the my wife gets the guards too. In fifteen minutes I was at the hospital I was told to come to,there she was talking to the security.I find a place to park before I called to tell her I'm here.



"Monna Waka(My husband)I saw you just give me two minutes."

Luthando: Okay babe.

Exactly two minutes she was on her way to my car, exactly where I parked. I unlocked the passenger door for her but she stood there not coming in.

Luthando: Quit playing babe and come in.

Bontle: agreeing to marry you took away the romantic man you were before I fell hard for you.

Luthando: What are you talking about babe(we were talking like this through an open window in the passenger side.)

Bontle: Come open the door for me Luthando.

Luthando:Wow babe all this fuss just for me to open the door for you(instead of replying she folded her arms. I got out from the car and went to her side then opened the door for her,she took her time to get in and I'm sure she purposely do that because I had to close the door for her I assume. After taking

her precious sweet time I was able to close the door and go to my seat to take us where ever madam wants to go.)

Luthando: That was dramatic my wife though.

Bontle: This was a lesson that not because you got me you will relax I still want the same treatment Luthando till death do us apart.

Luthando: Don't talk about death my love.

Bontle: but I'm just being realistic. Come on drive us to this hotel, she gave me the hotel card and I guess is to give me the hotels adress.

Luthando: Why are we going there.

Bontle: To have quality time Luthando, you see what I mean when I say you losing your romantic touch.

Luthando: I'm sorry my love, what where you saying to the security guy?

Bontle: Was giving him the key to your car that we came with so that he can give the seer, I'm actually giving him and Ntombikababa a chance to talk.

Luthando: Oh I see.

Bontle: I want to give you love Luthando,one that you wouldn't go out and seek,you my first in everything and I don't regret it and you should also not make me regret because I would loose it. I can't imagine my life with just the kids and without you. I love you Luthando J unior Nkosi.

Luthando: Bontle you acting wierd today and I hope there isn't anything going on that I don't know about.

Bontle: Nothing at all my love. I just love you.

Luthando:Well for what's it's worth I loved you first and I still love you more.(She came and kissed my check cause I was driving)

Bontle: Thank you.

Now the drive to the hotel was silent,I wonder what my wife had in mind but whatever it is I'm up for it,like I said guys I live for this woman,I love this woman and nothing and no one can ever change that.

## SEER

It was silent in the room after Bontle left, no words after our Hi's where exchanged, it was like we in a staring competition and none of us was willing to lose. She is beautiful no lie but what bothers me now is what she went through, can you believe is only now the ancestors showing me what she went through and why she acted and behaved like that but what I don't understand is why are they showing me this now and not then while they were torturing me for no reason. I wanted to cry seeing that in my visions but I couldn't show her my weakness like that no never. "I think Bontle is not coming back" I think I heard her say something and I came back from dream land. Before I could answer her the doctor came in.

Doctor: You seem better today miss.

Ntombikababa: Yes doctor, I feel better (He turned to

me to say something)

Doctor: Good day Sir,I take it you her boyfriend?

Seer:(I'm thinking such a forward doctor but before I could answer she beat me to it).

Ntombikababa:(Smiling)I think you came to tell me about my condition doctor.

Doctor: Oh yes where is my manners,I was going to transfer you to that hospital but you seem better today now I'm confused if I should continue with that.

Seer: I think that won't be necessary doctor as you can see,she is better today.

Doctor: True that let me keep again for today and if you like this tomorrow again I will discharge you.

Ntombikababa: Thank you Doctor that would be lovely.

Doctor: Okay let me leave then,will ask the nurse to bring you food and you medicine. Nice meeting you sir bye.

Seer:Bye. You were saying before we were

interrupted.

Bontle: Oh I was saying that Bontle is not coming back.

Seer: I think she did this cause she believes we need to talk.

Ntombikababa: Well I wasn't prepared to see anyone yet but her,so I truly don't know what to say.

Seer: You don't have to say anything get better first then the rest of everything will discuss when you home because you still have to talk to your father first tell her the real reason why you were sick and what is expected of you.

Ntombikababa: True that tell you what will talk to him soon as I'm discharged.

Seer: Then you can give me a call or Bontle of cause.

Ntombikababa: No it's okay I don't mind will call you(giving me her phone) please dial your numbers there for me soon as I'm okay will definitely call you.

Seer:(Taking the phone and saving his number on

Ntombikababa's phone)Here my name is Sibusiso.

Ntombikababa: Okay thanks Sibusiso.

We didn't talk much before we were interrupted again but this time was her father and I took it as my que to leave. He had eyes questioning me but didn't say anything, instead he greeted me and her daughter and told them I'm leaving and just like that I was saved from fooling my self in front of that woman. I lost all of my senses in front of her I don't know if you know what I mean. I was outside the door when a security guy approached me.

Him: Sir you must be Mr Sibusiso,A lady by the name Bontle left these for you(The guy have me the car keys,so Ntombikababa was right Bontle purposely left us alone,I took the keys and thanked the man.)

Seer: Thanks man.

Him: No problem.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

[03/19, 11:01] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY EIGHT

KING DALUXOLO SITHOLE

"But uyinkos azana why him"(But you are the princess why him)

Ntombikababa: Dad I told you we shouldn't talk about this here and that this can wait till I'm discharged.

King Daluxolo: Why do I take it that you already okay with this.

Ntombikababa: Dad I have been through the most and as my father you should have noticed but atleast my brother was there for me. I mean the only person I didn't know existed was the only one who had my back throt my darkest times.



King Daluxolo: Wait a minute did you just say your brother and how did he have your back if you didn't know he existed like you say.

Ntombikababa: yes dad my brother. It's a long story that need us home but I wanted to say sorry for the way I have been behaving ever since hearing the news that I'm not to be married off to Luthando anymore.

King Daluxolo: I'm sorry too but it all worked out one of you still marrying at the Nkosi's family.

Ntombikababa: and I couldn't be happier they deserve each other.

Something is wrong with my daughter,I held her forehead to check her temperature and she was Smiling saying nothing. Nk ways my baby girl is getting worse I must call the doctor. I pressed the emergency button so that the doctor can tell me what's wrong with my daughter, so much change in a person in one day,I can't really take chances anymore. What if she is dying, do you know that

saying that says when one sometimes recovers from sickness and you see that they okay the mysteriously later pass on or the day after and I can't take chances with my only princess.

"Dad I'm okay really, if you can't wait for me to be discharged you can go to Bontle because she will have all the answers for you."(I felt her hand touching me,where the hell are this doctors when you urgently need them)

King Daluxolo: The same Bontle you hate?

Ntombikababa: I didn't hate her dad I envied her,wanted what she has,to be smart like her and bare Luthando his heirs like she did and be a good wife to him,only cause I thought that was what I was destined for but the universe had it others wise.

"The door opening stopped me to replying to that and give the doctor my attention because I needed answers and quick"

Doctor: I'm here because I think someone here pressed the emergency button but all seems well for me.

King Daluxolo: I'm sorry doctor about what we talked about, about my daughter will you still get her admitted.

Doctor: Sir your daughter is fine and I'm actually discharging her today.

King Daluxolo: Are you sure doctor?

Doctor: Hundred percent sure sir, now if you will excuse me because I need a nurse to do those discharge forms for you.

Ntombikababa: See dad I told you I'm okay.

King Daluxolo: Before you leave doctor if anything and I mean anything at all happens to my daughter will sue you.

Doctor: (Smiling) Don't worry sir, your daughter is perfectly fine.

King Daluxolo: Thank you then doctor.

Ntombikababa: Dad please call Lesego, he asked

that I call him if I'm getting discharged. So please do that for me while I go shower and thanks.

She left me shocked to say the least but all in all happy about the new found relationship with his brother because my son can rule our kingdom with peace between him and her sister and that is the best news ever to a proud father.

"Dad what I'm driving on my way to the hospital"

King Daluxolo: Which hospital?

Lesego: The one my sister is at.

King Daluxolo: Oh I was actually calling because she asked me to tell you she is getting discharged.

Lesego: Cool you will take her home still because I'm with Thando and promised to spend the day with her but I wanted to see Kababa first.

King Daluxolo: See you son and greet Makoti for me.

Lesego: Okay dad bye.

## BONTLE BLESSING NGCOBO

My kids are a handful but I love them anyway,  
Luthando has been passed out ever since we came  
back from the hotel and I take it is cause I was  
showing him flames and I am blaming Queen Aqua  
with my new found addiction in sex.

## FLASHBACK

Queen Aqua: Luthando is soon to be your husband  
and he knows you a virgin and has not much  
experience coming to sex but woman in a marriage  
you don't relax you have to feed that man that  
pussy in all ways possible so that he can't go out  
looking for a flexible woman because man would  
love you dearly and still cheat when not satisfied.

Bontle: You lie, Luthando wouldn't do that to me.

Queen Aqua: Stop being stubborn come, me and the

ladies we decided to teach more about how to spice up your bedroom sweetness, let the kids not make your sex boring.

Bontle: But if Luthando ask where did I learn of that because I'm confident and fine with being in control.

Queen Aqua: Tell him you watch porn.

Bontle: and here I thought I was here to be taught something new about the kingdom but I'm here to be taught about sex.

Queen Aqua: We know you don't have friends and that you have your mother for that But you still respect her to talk about sex. So for now we will be your trusted friends

Bontle: Sounds fine to me.

Queen Aqua: Good, ladies come and let our lesson begin.

END OF FLASHBACKS

And that is how I managed to tire my man up worse after the long ceremony we had. Been busy trying to find the best wedding planner who can actually plan my wedding within this week but with no luck and now I'm left with no option but to ask my mother in law to assist me, I know this might offend mom but with the Queen on my side anything can happen because of her status obviously. I just finished helping with bathing the kids I asked that they feed them for me so I can actually go and have this wedding talk with the Queen but before that I must actually go ask for mom's approval I don't want her feeling unappreciated. I went to their room and knocked, uncle Mthokozisi was the one who opened the door for me.

Bontle: Good Afternoon Uncle Mtho is mom around.

Mthokozisi: Hey, yes come in.

Mom was busy fixing her hair and my little brother was here too, it was only me not invited.

Bontle: Can't believe you guys are having a family meeting without me. Ntwana yaaka le Wena o tshwara the meting ke SEO(My buddy are you also having meetings without me)

Lethukuthula:(Laughing out loud) such drama sis, no I'm not I'm actually here to fetch home,we going home to see my mom and grandmother as daddy here doesn't want to take me home.

Mthokozisi: They had the whole fifteen years with you and I have what weeks with you and already you complaining. My love I told you this boy here doesn't love me(we all laughed and uncle Mthokozisi's statement even my love laughed)

Lethukuthula: daddy you such a baby

MmaBontle: hey Wena Lethukuthula.

Lethukuthula: Yoh mom sorry. Sis you see what I'm exposed too most of the day. I'm supposed to be the baby here but nooo it's the other way around.



Everyone was laughing and it was a good side seeing my mother so happy and care free and I wouldn't be surprised if she also tells me that she is quitting her job that side and residing this side and who would Judge her when after all her loved ones will be this side because I'm actually planning to choose the kingdom like the ancestors told me I can't manage both but I'm actually thinking of opening my own practice but I still have to discuss this with my husband.

MmaBontle: What did you want from me my daughter.

Bontle: Mom I actually wanted to ask Queen Thandiwe to assist with helping me find a wedding planner that can manage within a week so I didn't want you to think I'm sidelineng you. I'm assuming as a Queen she might have people she knows to quickly assist me.

MmaBontle: Thanks my baby but Queen Thandiwe is your mom as much as I am and trust me if it was

my wedding to she'd be the first I go to for assistance so my baby go to her and I'm actually proud of the woman you becoming.

Bontle: Mom stop it don't me cry in front of my buddy here because next thing he'll never come to me for anything saying what would I help him with when I'm a cry baby(Laughter again)

Mthokozisi: My love where we going is kinder far are you done with your make-up,sorry Bontleza not that I'm disrespecting you but we both know your mom when coming to you she will talk until the sunset.

Lethukuthula: Daddy.

MmaBontle: Wow,the people we chose to love though,baby go ahead and ask her then tell me if you managed to find the planner. Ka go rata outlaw(I love you okay)

Bontle: Love you too mom. Bye uncle Mtho. Ntwana you will tell if you need something moes.

Lethukuthula: Yea yea sis I know and I love you too.

Bontle: But I didn't say I love you.

Lethukuthula: You didn't have too because I know.

This kid I left so they can finish getting ready and find the Queen because that one she turn to be all over the palace keeping busy she does not go out and slay like other Queen's nor relax and be treated like a queen that she is. One day when I'm the Queen I want to be just like her.

AT LETHUKUTHULA'S HOME.

Lethukuthula's mom was stressed because he only meet Lethukuthula's father once on that fateful night and never heard about him from anyone nor him too. It was Frustrating for her because she was not ready but how ever she knew it was bound to happen when ever fate would decide and for her that fate came sooner than expected. She wanted to

look beautiful but she also couldn't tell why because her son made sure she gets it that his father has a woman. She thought that Mthokozisi would bother her with calls such as she wanted to trap him nor ask for paternity test but nothing so this is one of the reasons she is all over the place.

"If I didn't know better I would say you getting cold feet for your wedding but the fuss you have in seeing your baby daddy one whom I heard a woman worries me."

Lethu's mom: Mom please.

Grandmother: Hai let me leave you alone keh, by the way Lethukuthula called said something about them being fifteen minutes away.

Lethukuthula's mom: okay mama.

Lethukuthula's mom was panicking but wasn't about to show it to her judgemental mom because clearly both him and Lethukuthula thinks that he

wants baby daddy but she wasn't just worried with the questions coming with her visitor's today

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

[03/19, 11:01] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT FIFTY NINE

LUTHANDO

The things my wife did to me today, they are so out of this world and I couldn't be happier. I'm not those type of man who will ask who taught her those things when I know woman watch porn too these days so for me to ask my wife that will be too disrespecting. I love her efforts to our relationship because it shows clearly that she has really genuinely forgiven me with the sagga I had with Ntombikababa, however I will never ever take advantage of my wife's instinct because from now onwards if he says Luthando my heart is not okay

about whatever that might be then,I will definitely listen with no questions asked believe you me. I don't know my wife's whereabouts but I'm not worried because maybe she is with the kids or somewhere around this kingdom keeping busy as always,even when I told her maids will attend to everything my wife doesn't listen she is the small vision of my mother because they both behave like ordinary people's and respect everyone no matter their status. I went to the dinning area because it was almost time to dinner and upon my arrival I found Thando and dad and I already knew where the other two were, definitely helping to see we get our food in time.

Luthando: Good evening my lovely people.

King Luzuko: I'm still the king around here not your lovely people.

Luthando: But before the King you my dad and my dad is lovely.

Thando: tell him bhuti (Brother)

King Luzuko: Oh you all ganging up on me, your own father and a whole king for that matter (Laughter was shared between the King and his kids)

"We leave what like what, two minutes and coming back to family bond without both the Queen's, unbelievable, so unbelievable"

Thando: Mom ihaba ilingaka (So much drama mom)

Luthando: Yes mom so much drama.

Everyone laughed at my mom's drama and my wife guys like I said she was busy helping setting the table with no words at all just laughing at us talking. This woman is my family now and when she was setting up my plate, I took my hand and went all the way down from her skirt going up my castle to finger her and to my lucky heavens my wife wasn't wearing any panties, my God this woman and her surprises and guess what instead of reprimanding me not taking out my hand she opened for a little wider for me imagine, what happened to my innocent wife again. I must thank Uncle Mthokozisi

and his little family not being here because on my side of the table my mom and dad including Thando they can't see what we up to but my wife's moaning will sell us out so I stopped.

Thando: When is uncle and Mam MmaBontle coming back because I miss my buddy.

Luthando: Thando you older than the kids.

Thando: Same kid that is smarter than me, can you believe he assisted me on an assignment I struggled on for weeks and he did it in two days before my submission date and thanks to him I was able to submit today.

King Luzuko: You right ndodazi(My daughter) that's the reason I was to fund him not knowing his my son and see how God works in mysterious ways we manage to find our son through his smart brains.

Bontle:Dad I'm actually proud of him too.

Luthando: Ofcause you would,you are a book worm yourself. Your brains were the most attractive to me.



Bontle: Don't lie you didn't even know me when we meet Taaka Lonwabolwethu. (Lonwabolwethu's father)

Queen Thandiwe: Hai Hai we don't want to hear how you all meet, save that for your wedding. The table is all set and Thando Lethukuthula is not here so you the one who will be blessing the food.

Thando blessed the food and we ate having small conversations and apparently mom came through for us and got us the wedding planner and since my wife doesn't have friends she asked my sister to be her maid of honour, when uncle Mtho will be the one handing her over. I can't wait for the weekend but I'm stressed my friends will make it here Friday the wedding is Saturday, my worry is with their suits and all if they will be at work all week. Indeed my wife put everyone in corner with this rushed marriage but I couldn't be happier than I am now.

SEER

The ancestors they purposely showed me what they showed me about my chosen wife because they did tell she was broken and today I saw what they meant in regards to that and ever since all was shown to me my day all at once was miserable, I mean how cruel can people get to violate a woman like that but she also shouldn't have hold herself like that after she just had to talk to someone her mother maybe. I don't know what's going on with me I couldn't move no more and it could mean one thing, someone is here to give me a message and like I thought there was an old lady sitting on my floor.

Her: Molo Sibusiso (Greetings Sibusiso)

Seer: Molo Mah unjani (Greetings mah how are you)

Her: I'm honestly at peace that finally you and my grand daughter are coming to piece with your destiny.

Seer: But Kabhi don't understand, she is a princess

and you guys could see all that was happening to her and did nothing.

Her: In as much as it broke me but some was to make her strong for you because Kababa is a seer too but that her been hidden from her because we wanted her to study but Kababa was playing at school running after boys not holding herself like a princess she is.

Seer: So my soon to be wife is a seer too.

Her: Yes and you were chosen to help her through this journey you and the chosen Queen since she too can communicate nabaphantsi(Ancestors).

Seer: So uzothwasiswa ubani.(Who is going to help her with her teachings )

Her: She is undoniyamanzi(Ndoniyamanzi is Queen of waters if I'm not mistaken because she will be helping people using water)

Seer: Meaning she will be stronger than me?

Her: Most definitely,hence she was not chosen to marry a Prince but you. This is what you have to tell

her father.

Seer: Why me and not their kingdom seer.

Her: You are the husband ain't you and you should man up Maan Sibusiso that lady adores you already." With that said I felt my legs and looking to Ntombikababa's grandmother's direction where she was sitting, she was no longer there."

Wow wonders Neh. I wonder if Kababa will be fine with all of these because believe you me I too also had a struggle in accepting that I'm supposed to be a seer and help people but here I am doing it better and enjoying it sometimes beside the punishment I sometimes get unnecessary. I needed to speak to my ancestors but how when all they tell me is that answers are right in front of me but in front of me where.

AT LETHUKUTHULA'S HOME

The guest arrived with their son but Lethukuthula's mom was surprised to see a woman next to his baby daddy because she chose to open the door instead of her mother. Instead of Lethukuthula hugging her mother he just greeted her and passed to go greet the mother he known all his life. At the door was a staring contest but MmaBontle was not bothered at all for some reason she trusted her husband so she had nothing to worry about.

MmaBontle: Dumela(MmaBontle greeted) the lady still couldn't respond it was as if she was frozen.

"Mom,dad what's holding you guys up,com see my grandmother."The words mom and dad brought back Lethukuthula's mother to life.

Her: Oh sorry how are you mam,you may come in guys please.

MmaBontle: Thanks she was the first one to enter leaving the two at the door. Soon as she was in the living room she was welcomed by Lethukuthula's grandmother.

Grandmother: Wow Lethu your mother is beautiful

like you said my son. Hello dear.

MmaBontle: Hello mah. How are you.

Grandmother: Over the moon that my soon is back(Minutes later the two joined us but the woman passed the living room to another and that was her bedroom.)

Lethukuthula: Dad this her is the woman who raised me,my mother's mother and mah this is my dad.

Grandmother: You didn't have to tell me my son I could tell just the moment he got in with your mother. Molo ndodana(Hello son)

Mthokozisi: Molo Mah(greetings man)

Grandmother: Hope you guys are good and sure you all tired from the traveling,let me go and make you all something to drink and Lethukuthula please call your mom for me.

Mthokozisi: Mah I don't know if it will be disrespectful if I ask to speak to her alone please if you don't mind.

Grandmother: No no no I don't mind I take it you

saw the room she went to right.

Mthokozisi: Yes mah Thanks. Sthandwa sami may I.  
(Looking at MmaBontle)Baby may I go talk to her  
please.

MmaBontle: Ofcause my love you can. Mah can I  
come help with the drinks.

Lethukuthula: Me too please or I'll be bored here.

Grandmother: You should be in your room playing  
games and leave the elders to talk, yes my daughter  
come join me and you Lethukuthula in your room.

Lethukuthula: So I'm not offered any drinks.

Grandmother: Go in your room will bring it for you.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

[03/19, 11:01] Mai Tadiwa: INSERT SIXTY

AT LETHUKUTHULA'S HOUSE.

There was a door knock in Lethukuthula's mom's door, she answered come in with no care thinking it was her mother but turning around she came face to face with Mthokozisi. "Oh my God what you doing in here, who showed you my room."

Mthokozisi: Hey, hey relax please and we'll your mother is the one who showed me your room, I figured since we were not able to talk at the kitchen door because you were still shocked to see me maybe we could talk comfortable in your own space.

Her: There is nothing to talk about sir.

Mthokozisi: (Giving out his right hand) Mthokozisi Mthethwa.

Her: Huh, (asking in confusion)?

Mthokozisi: My name miss, I'm Mthokozisi Mthethwa.

Her: Oh.

Mthokozisi: This is the part where you tell me your name.



Her: Nolusindiso Njabulo.

Mthokozisi: True to your name undisindisile ebomini bank, futhi waletha ne njabulo.(True to your name you saved my life and brought me happiness too) and fort that thank you.

Nolusindiso: Okay so why are you here?

Mthokozisi: So we can talk as Lethukuthula's parents.

Nolusindiso: How is it easy for you to say he's yours without even asking for paternity test.

Mthokozisi: There was no need unless you doubt I'm the father given the fact of our fateful night.

Nolusindiso: of cause you are the father and I wanted to tell you but I didn't know where to start looking for you.

Mthokozisi: We should thank Lethukuthula then for finding his biological father.

Nolusindiso: Yes.

It was quite in the room, Mthokozisi didn't know what to say and not offend Nolusindiso but he definitely wanted to ask her why is she not okay but also didn't want to make her even more angrier.

" Thank you for giving me such a precious gift and I honestly I don't know how I could ever thank you"

Nolusindiso: It's okay we can go be with the others then if we done here.

Mthokozisi: I hope coming with my wife is not a sign of disrespect to you but I kinder needed her for support.

Nolusindiso: Do you not think it was insensitive though,I mean we haven't meet for like fifteen years and you show up with a woman,didn't you think maybe just maybe I deserved much better than this?

Mthokozisi: Nolusindiso with all due your respect that's my woman out there and I didn't think it would bother you this much since we never had any relation beside that night,I don't regret it because that night brought Lethukuthula but for the sake of my son my willing to have a good relationship as

parents of cause to him.

Nolusindiso: Of cause.

Mthokozisi: Do you have someone, I mean are you seeing someone?

Nolusindiso: Why does it matter you taken.

Mthokozisi didn't know how to respond to that instead he asked Nolusindiso to come join everyone so that they can actually talk about Lethukuthula and decide on a way forward from now onwards.

NTOMBIKABABA SITHOLE

Dad has been throwing fits with why her only daughter has to be married off to the seer and not a Prince and me on the other side I'm dreaming about this big river and I don't understand why everytime do I have to dream about the same dream over and over again. What scares me is me kissing the most

biggest snake under the same river, imagine and snakes and me don't mix but apparently in the dream I'm in love with that snake and funny enough everytime the dream happens it's as if I'm losing my body to something like I'm sinking in the air whereas I know for sure I'm sleeping. I've been trying to interpret the dream with no luck, I'm just hoping is not anymore of my punishment because I have accepted my fate already.

I haven't told mom about the new me and new decisions I've taken and with the tension between her and dad, I don't think dad told her either what expected of me because I'm sure should would have long come in here and caused a scene too but I don't need that at the moment. It's always cold in my room too like that cold breeze you get when you near the beach or a river, yeah that coldness and to my surprise I feel at peace more in my room than any other rooms in this house even with that coldness. "Incoming call from an unknown number, who could it be?"

Ntombikababa: Hello...

The person on the other side:Hey'My God that voice,it's him I can't forget that voice. This is Sibusiso.

Ntombikababa: Sibusiso is that you?

Sibusiso:( with a chuckle) yes Ntombikababa is me. Can we meet later today.

Ntombikababa: Yes.. yeah... Yes where shall we meet.

Sibusiso: I will come that side but avail yourself at the mall please because I can't come at your fathers palace unannounced.

Ntombikababa: Ofcause what time.

Sibusiso: Six in the evening,want to date you out on a dinner date while we talk.

Ntombikababa: No problem will be there then.

Sibusiso: Bye.

Ntombikababa: bye.

My God what's happening to me, did that man hypnotize me with his herbs both her and Bontle so that I can leave Luthando alone because wow. The sudden change in me but all in all I'm happy with the changing me because I have a brother now and have my father back too.

BONTLE

I don't know but I have a feeling that the ancestors are hiding something from me in regards to Ntombikababa. The necklace I had from the great one then before for protection at all it sometimes makes funny sounds Maan and I swear those sounds has Ntombikababa's named mentioned too but I know in time they will show me what's up. I'm not a seer guys but I'm favoured that much to be able to communicate with the ancestors, I guess it comes with the fact that I'm the chosen one.

I don't know where my husband is with my kids and I got nothing here to do. I don't even know why I was even left out but on the good side I needed rest and I think that's the reason why I'm left behind. Guys my man is becoming kinky and now I see what did Queen Aqua mean when she said I had to let loose in the bedroom and be kinky too. He has energy for days, after dinner we got the kids ready for bed and I think me not wearing panties too fueled my husband up because the minute we got in our room I was fucked senseless and I'm not sure if will even go and assist with anything, I'm thinking of a lazy day not even planning to go out this room and already missed breakfast and I'm sure Luthando said something to his parents for me not to be called to join them and I'm thankful for that because I'm honestly tired.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.....

Apology INSERT

BONUS INSERT AND OUR END

BACK AT JOHANNESBURG

Thabo and Zweli were getting ready to depart, they were at their apartment and yes they still staying together because none of them was ready to separate with their other especially now with high chances that Luthando might not come back to Johannesburg. What they didn't know is that the Prince was here himself to pick them up. It was Thursday morning and Luthando had drove himself here without anyone accompanying him. He had planned to get waisted with his friends and what better place was than the place he meet his Queen at, yes he is planning to hit Ghandi square club with his friends he had already booked the club and it will be more like his Bachelorette party and yes he organised it himself because he knew with the unlimited time given for the wedding his friends



wouldn't have managed not with their busy days like that and having to travel again to KWA-NDLOVU KINGDOM.

The guys where done and heading to the gate and they had already requested an Uber to drive them to the Airport, according to them they travelling today because Luthando is the one who booked them the ticket and to the suprise Luthando was there on their gate with shades on, just sitting on the corner of his car bonnet. Zweli was the first to shout at his friend.

Zweli: Dude you should have told us you coming,we wouldn't have rushed ourselves like this because of we not using our cars but an Uber.

Luthando: Since when you care about being early man?

Zweli: Since the day my friend decided to grow up and be a father and a husband. We didn't want to stress you when you getting married man.

Thabo: Hey man(he said that greeting his friend with the manner they normally greet each other)the Uber is here guys.

Zweli: Luthando will pay the uber his the one who pranked us here showing up without notification.

Luthando: I see that Thabo will always be the Sain one here,clearly you my guy you need a woman to tame you man is long overdue now.

Zweli: Luthando Man tie yourself alone and leave us to enjoy life.

Thabo: Speak for yourself I think I found myself a queen too.

Luthando: Man you don't say,when are we seeing her?

Zweli:Ask been asking the same question too, the Uber man go pay.

Luthando: Yea yeah this is my last cent I'm waisting on you all I'm a father now.

Zweli: Whatever husband.

The boys got their bags in Luthando's car and as always Zweli took the front seat and Thabo was at the back. Luthando came back and told them where they heading. None of them asked questions because they had a long week and a beer or two would refresh them definitely for the long trip ahead.

## BONTLE

My mom and the Queen have been best of friends since my mom came back from Lethu's place, unfortunately Lethukuthula didn't come back with my parents but mom promised he will be here for the wedding. My sister in law and I we have been best of friends although her boyfriend is forever here to check up on him but I appreciate the guy stopping his welcome ceremony for my wedding and i always tell him that and he'd be like "Dad and the king are best friends and I don't think neither of them would have a ceremony without the other showing faces so it is what it is" Still I appreciate

him understanding. I mean you could tell the guy can't wait to wife Thando and just as much Thando can't wait to be married to him.

"Yes I got it, I think mom and your mother are planning your bridal shower party, I mean why else would we be always excluded from their meetings and their outings huh, mom when I'm around she likes us having mother daughter outing but now dololo."

Bontle: yea you right Thando what else could it be. I wonder if that's the reason Luthando decided to fetch the guys because if you think about it why did he have to personally fetch them, this could only mean for his Bachelorette party and I hope for his sake he won't be cheating on me.

Thando: Relax sis my brother loves you and he wouldn't do anything to jeopardize you'll relationship.

Bontle: you better be telling the truth or else I'm calling of the wedding baby sis.

Thando: Trust me.

Bontle: sure

Yeah maybe mom and the Queen are planning the bridal shower for me, I mean what could be a better reason for their conspiracy. I was tempted to call Lonwabolwethu's father but decided against it, I mean I should learn to trust him now if I want to spend the rest of my days with him. So yeah let me be a good wife and be a mother to my kids while the father is upto what God knows.

KING DALUXOLO SITHOLE

I have nothing against the seer but I could've been happier if my daughter's chosen one is the Prince, I mean she is a princess after all. I truly don't understand this and I still want to consult with our seer why couldn't he see this and notify me in time. Now the seer from my best friends kingdom wants

a meeting with me and clearly it's about him and Kababa and I'm not sure if I'm ready to hear about it, however I'm open to the relationship because really I can't go against the ancestors.

My wife okay, yesterday she didn't sleep home and I'm sitting here trying to figure out where could she be because she instructed the guards not to follow her and as the Queen he is that had to obey her but I think they should have informed me too. My wife's behaviour is now getting out of control and there is nothing I can do about it because after all she's grown she knows what she is doing.

My son has been sleeping here ever since Thando is around and I'm happy because it reminds me of the times while I was still grooming him, little by little we building our bond again and I'm happy about it.

TO BE CONTINUED.....

PLEASE LIKE, COMMENT AND SHARE.

I KNOW IS SHORT BUT IT'S A BONUS AFTER ALL.  
ENJOY THE WEEKEND GUYS..... SEASON TWO  
COMING SOON.....

UNFORTUNATELY THIS IS THE END FOR OUR  
SEASON ONE. THE WEDDING WILL BE ON SEASON  
TWO AND MAYBE AFTER THE WEDDING WILL GET  
IN DETAIL WITH EVERYONE'S LIFE.....